

ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA

(FOUNDED : 1-4-1963)

(ASTRONOMY MADE EASY)

By Jyothisha Praveena K. S. KRISHNAMURTI

VOL. 1.

JULY 1963

No. 4.

CONTENTS

	Page No.
1. What Follows?	1
2. Latitude and Longitude of different places	6
3. Twelve Signs of the Zodiac and their influence...	33
4. Sun in various houses	50
5. Moon -	60
6. Can we dodge fate and be fortunate	71
7. Monthly Prediction (English)	77
8. Monthly Prediction (Tamil)	99

WHAT FOLLOWS?

ASTROLOGY is to guide one about what is to come in the future without resorting to any guess or surmise. This science is intended to foretell in crystal clear manner anything and everything that is to happen. Therefore this astrological magazine follows the above principle and desires to mention those which are to appear in the succeeding issues.

The Editor has given us to understand that he has proposed to publish cogently articles on Astronomy and Astrology in about 32 to 48 pages a month; monthly predictions will cover about 16 pages in English and 16 pages in Tamil and between 16 and 32 pages may be allotted for various articles from learned scholars. What articles have been received from others and in which monthly issue they will appear will be published a month or two in advance. The topics that will be explained by our Professor, the Editor of this magazine, in the subsequent issues are given below :—

1. **The Zodiac:** The Twelve Signs. Their Names and Symbols. **The Planets:** Their Names and Symbols.

2. **Constellations:**, Nakshathras.

3. **The Signs and their rulers.** Benefics and Malefics. Signs; Movable, Fixed, Common, Fire, Earth, Air, Water; male and female, Kendhras and Konas, succedents, - Cadent Houses, Northern and Southern signs, Equinoctial signs. Fruitful signs, Barren signs, Mixed signs, Signs of short ascension, Signs of long ascension; Bicorporal signs: Human signs: Signs of Voice: Mute signs: Exaltation: Dignity, Moolatrikona: Friends, Enemies; Neutral; Temporary friends and temporary enemies.

4. **Table of Houses :**

5. To find out the cusps of houses : To calculate the exact position of Planets for a particular moment of birth or of incident.

6. To erect charts by Western or Sayana system. Fortuna, Equinox, Precession of Equinox. A table as a ready reckoner for each year.

7. To erect maps by Nirayana system.

8. Navamsa and its use.

9. Rectification of Birth time.

10. Relative disposition among two Planets. Between one Planet and Ascendant or Meridian or Fortuna.

11. Aspects: Western and Hindu. The Orbs, Guide to aspects, Translation of light, applying and separating aspects: Refraction: Dexter and sinister: Conjunction: Parallel: Square: Opposition: Sextile, Trine etc.

12. Ududadas: Vimsodhari, Ashtodhari, Kala-chakra etc.

13. Each Rasi; Each Planet: Mythology: Astronomy; general features, characteristics, weakness, disease, professions; inanimate objects; metals; colour; direction; number; countries and towns indicated; political, economical, produce, etc.

14. **12 Houses :** Their indications.

15. Planets in each sign.

16. Planets in each house.

17. Aspects between one Planet and the other. Sun to Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, etc. Moon to

Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, etc. Also aspect among lords of each house.

18. Progression.
19. Transit, Western and Hindu.
20. Ashtaka Varga.
21. Shadbala.
22. Personality.
23. Longevity.
24. Health ; Disease ; General constitution.
25. Finance, Fortune, Self acquisition, Worldly possessions.
26. Brothers and sisters.
27. Short journeys, publications - agency.
28. Education.
29. Vehicle, conveyance.
30. Landed property : Building - Mother.
31. Speculation : Lottery, Races, Betting.
32. Servants : Pets ; Debts, Enmity.
33. Marriage : Married Life : Lawful ; Cross : Divorce.
34. Partner ; Business ; Litigation.
35. Will : Legacy.
36. Father : Religion ; Philosophy ; Higher Education ; Competitive Examination ; Overseas : Foreign Travels.
37. Profession : Honour : Backbiting : Ill repute.

38. Friends : Hopes and Desires.
39. Treachery : Imprisonment : Expenses : Hospitalisation.
40. Horary Astrology ; detailed.
41. Market forecasting.
42. Mundane astrology.
43. Medical astrology.
44. Stellar astrology.
45. Improved Methods of Prediction by the author after much of research done in Modern Astrological Research Institute.
46. Why Stellar Astrology is to be followed and Western aspects are to be applied in all cases.
47. The correct time of birth—rectification, pre-natal.
48. Research done on Pre-natal Epoch.
49. Which Panchāṅga is to be followed, Thrik or Vakya ? Which Siddhantha is to be adopted ?
50. Fortune on Chandrashtama day—How to reconcile.
51. Marriage, appointment, promotion, success in competitive examinations during the periods of Ashtama Sani and also during the seven and half years Saturn. Explanation.
52. When Jupiter transits in the 11th house, money is lost. When it transits in the 12th, it is regained. How ?
53. Expects a promotion on a particular day but on that day his maid servant delivered a child and there-

was no promotion. Why this alternative ? and similar questions.

54. Combinations of Planets and varieties of professions.

Which Ayanamsa is correct? To establish it by illustration and convincing proofs.

Any problem which the readers may suggest and any other subject as it appeals to the editor, will be published as separate articles. These will be useful to the students and scholars. If any reader wants to have any doubt cleared, he is welcome to write to the Editor. Even if there is difference of opinion on any matter, the Editor invites such, so that he can try to convince the reader by explaining them more clearly with examples and illustrations. Therefore the Editor craves indulgence of the readers for the short-comings if any, and solicits their favour of making any suggestion they may think proper, with a view to its being inserted in future issues.

MEMBERS,

MODERN ASTRONOMICAL AND ASTROLOGICAL
RESEARCH INSTITUTE,
Madras.

Twelve Signs of the Zodiac
and
their influence

WHAT IS WHAT?

The circle of space surrounding the earth and measuring 360 degrees of celestial longitude is referred to as the Zodiac. It is an imaginary belt in the Heavens about 15 degrees wide in which the planets travel. It is the path in which the Sun appears to move around the earth, called Ecliptic.

The Zodiac is divided into 12 equal parts. They are 1. Aries—Mesha. 2. Taurus—Rishaba. 3. Gemini—Mitbuna. 4. Cancer—Kataka. 5. Leo—Simha. 6. Virgo—Kanni. 7. Libra—Thulam. 8. Scorpio—Vrischika. 9. Sagittarius—Dhanus. 10. Capricorn—Makara. 11. Aquarius—Kumba. 12. Pisces—Meena.

Each of these is a solar mansion otherwise called a sign or a rasi and each extends to exactly 30 degrees. Each sign has derived its name from its resemblance to the group of constellations found in and around the Zodiac.

General description of the influence of each sign is given in this chapter. The physical features, characteristics, marks, health, finance and profession indicated by each sign are dealt with in detail. Planets occupying these signs will modify these results. Only when there is no planet in the sign, can the effect of these be noticed without any deviation. The qualities of the sign will be manifest, all the more, if its lord were also to be posited therein. Like a coin which has two different sides, each sign presents two characteristics—good and bad. Depending on other factors, these characteristics will be modified. Benefics like Jupiter—Guru, Venus—Sukra, in the Ascendant—Lagna—mitigate the evil and offer more of agreeable results. Malefics like Saturn and Mars in the Ascen-

dant spoil the good nature and bring out the latent bad qualities into action. Similarly, the general physical features indicated by each sign may vary from the normal, due largely to the planets occupying the sign. If, for example, Jupiter is in the Ascendant, the tendency to overweight becomes perceptible, especially, during Jupiter's periods. Saturn in the Ascendant makes one emaciated. If one is already stout and plumpy during Jupiter's period he becomes thin during Saturn's period when it runs. Venus indicates pleasing countenance; Moon gives medium height and pale complexion and makes one plumpy. Mercury increases height with prominent features; Mercury shows much of activity whereas Saturn denotes a lazy and lethargic condition. Mars develops the muscular system; Sun indicates a dignified appearance. Uranus conduces to the length of the limbs and good height and offers physical peculiarities and causes eccentric action. Neptune generally shows some defect in the system. Saturn governs hair. Much hair growth for those who have beneficial Saturn rising in the Ascendant is indicated. Thus it will be seen that the planets have considerable effect on the physical and mental make-up of the native.

ARIES—MESHA

This sign refers to people born :

1. in the sign Aries as Ascendant or
2. in the Nakshatras Aswini or Barani or the first quarter of Karthikai or
3. between 14th APRIL and 13th MAY.

Aries—Mesha—is the first or head sign of the Zodiac. It commences at the vernal equinox and extends upto exactly 30 degrees. (Sun during its course from South to North crosses the celestial equator and enters into the Northern Hemisphere. This intersecting point

is called the vernal equinox.) According to the Nirayana system, the vernal equinox or the beginning of Mesha (i.e. first point of the Zodiac) is considered to be ever constant and is said to coincide with the fixed star Aswini, zero degree; and the stars Aswini, Bharani and the first quarter of Karthikai always occupy Mesha or Aries. In the Sayana system, however, the retrograde motion of the Zodiac (at the rate of approximately 50 seconds per year) is taken into consideration and so nowadays Sayana Aries commences at around the 7th degree of the Nirayana Pisces—Meena. The sun crosses this first point of Sayana Aries (Nirayana Pisces, Meena 7 degrees) which has gone by retrograde motion by nearly 23 degrees, on 21st March every year. After 71 years, the sun will cross this point on the 20th March; in 142 years on the 19th March; in 213 years on the 18th March and so on. At that time when according to both the Sayana and Nirayana systems, the initial point of commencement of the Zodiac coincided, the sun reached the vernal equinox on 14th April. After about 21,000 years also, the sun will reach the vernal equinox on 14th April.

As Hindus follow the Nirayana System and I personally advocate the stellar theory, all the delineations given below refer only to the Nirayana System. Hence for people born either in Aries as Ascendant or Moon or Sun in Aries in Aswini or Bharnai or Karthikai first pada, the following characteristics will be applicable: i.e., (a) Aries Ascendant (lagna), or (b) people born in Aswini Nakshatra or in Bharani Nakshatra or in Karthikai Nakshatra first pada, or (c) people born between 14th April and 13th May any year.

Aries is an equinoctial sign. It is fiery and hot by nature. It is termed bestial and sterile. It is a movable or a cardinal sign. It is said to be masculine or positive and is of short ascension.

Aries is generally symbolised by a Ram, being in nature rash, combative, lascivious, springy and hardy. It is called an Oriental sign denoting the beginning of the Right Ascension as it represents the gate of Gold on the east. Aries represents head and face in the human body. It is ruled by Mars. Sun gets exalted in this sign. Saturn is debilitated, whereas Venus is said to be in its fall in this sign, as it is the 7th sign opposing Libra owned by Venus.

Physical appearance: Persons born under this sign are of middle stature. They possess a lean and muscular body. They are neither stout nor thick. Their complexion will be ruddy and they have a fairly long neck and face. Their head will be broad at the temples and narrow at the chin. They have bushy eyebrows, eyes grey to greyish brown with sharp sight. Their hair will be wiry, colour varying from dark to sandy. In adult age they go bald at the temples. If malefics are posited in Aries as Lagna, there will be a mole or scar on the head.

Mental tendencies: As Mars rules this people born in Aries will be ever active and ambitious. They are bold and impulsive. If the ascendant is afflicted they will be rash and aggressive. Beneficial aspects give them confidence and courage. They always aim high and are ever enterprising.

Characteristics: Aries, being the first sign of the zodiac, persons born under this sign will desire to be at the head of all affairs. They do not relish suggestions from others but act only according to their own judgment. They do not like subordination but wish to be the leaders in thought and action. They are best fitted to guide, control and govern others if the ascendant receives beneficial aspects. Being a positive sign, it gives determination and force of character. Arians

act quickly with unbounded self-confidence. They have much of executive ability and uncompromising spirit. Being born in a movable sign, they will not hesitate to change whatever they dislike and whenever they want. They cannot wait patiently for opportunities to come but will go out and create them to fulfil their desire. If they do not come out successful easily, they face the difficulties with greater strength till they realise their ambition. As Aries is a fiery sign, their mind will be pregnant with ideas and their desire will be to execute them at once. They are best fitted to deal with any situation or emergency. They can never sacrifice their personal desires for others. If the sign is afflicted, the Aries born will be drawn into a quarrel and if they do not fare well, they become fretful and boisterous. They will try to stick to their own views. They will not see other's opinion but rather they will under-estimate others. They are over-optimistic and wildly enthusiastic and so generally they overshoot the mark. They will over-trade in business. They are not the people who look before they leap. Nor do they mark time till their ideas are crystallised. Consistency is not their virtue. They will take up fresh enterprises before completing those on hand. Even if they occupy a humble and subordinate position, they will try to be at the head of some branch of their work. They are never content to remain just one in many. Very quickly they scheme, plan and execute with the ultimate object of directing others. If Aries is afflicted, the natives' enthusiasm is converted into fanaticism, strong will into stubbornness and boldness into foolhardiness; liberals are turned into radicals. They are ardently demonstrative and passionate. They cannot tolerate criticism and they try to be independent. Evil planets in the ascendent make them aggressive, proud, arrogant, headstrong, hasty, quarrelsome and truculent. They will be egoistic with the 'I' predominating in them.

They are tenacious and purposeful. Their accent is on the ends and not on the means.

Health and Disease: Generally good health will be enjoyed by the Arians. They will have enough of immunity from, and resistance to, infectious diseases as Mars rules the sign; but they are prone to minor injuries frequently and also to serious accidents occasionally, particularly to the head. Wherever there is an element of risk, the Aries born should exercise care, specially when they drive cars or work with sharp instruments, etc. Both men and women born in this sign will be fond of sports because they are capable of sudden spurts of energy. They are better fitted for games lasting only for a few minutes than for matches lasting for a long duration.

Aries indicates the head. The sixth house therefrom is Virgo which denotes digestive system and also the nature of ailment to the Aries born. Therefore they are liable to suffer from headaches, burns, inflammatory diseases, affections of the brain, neuralgia, coma, high fever, colic pains, paralysis, apoplexy, pimples, insomnia, ringworms, migraine, smallpox, malaria, affection of the brains, thrombosis, etc.

They require plenty of rest and sleep and also good food with plenty of vegetables. They have to relax and control their feelings. They should avoid worry, excitement and anger. As a patient, the native becomes impatient of sickness and tries to have a quick recovery. They have to avoid stimulants and take less of meat.

Aries indicates the bones of the skull and face except the nasal one. It also represents the muscles like occipitals, deprimens articularum, buccinator, frontals, attolens, temporates and zygomaticus. Arteries like internal carotides and temporal carotides are also shown by Aries; so also the cephalic veins.

Finance and Fortune: Though people born in this sign are not for amassing wealth, yet they have a desire to earn much and spend likewise. They may lose money through impulsive purchases and rash investments. They have no mind to save but are always extravagant and careless. They always think only of today and never of to morrow. Evil planets in Aries show that they will start any enterprise in a (lash which will end in a crash. They never balance their budgets. On a later date, they will realise that such extravagant and rash action is not helpful. The best remedy for them is to think before they act. They will dole out all advice to others in the matter of spending and saving, but will not follow it themselves.

Romance and Marriage: Arians are extremely frank and enthusiastic even in love. Their good nature and charm attract the opposite sex. They do not dream but take practical steps. They want freedom, adventure in love and everlasting affection which is somewhat difficult. If the dominant nature is a little softened, they can be really happy. Further, they should not be impatient, rash and emotional. They should avoid roving eyes on others but stick on to the old lover who would keep them delighted.

The Aries wives (ladies born in Aries) will be witty and clever conversationalists, ambitious and independent, social and unconventional, efficient and generous. If Aries is afflicted, she will have pride not only in her appearance but also in the domestic environments. She will always speak high of her own family as being much superior to others. There is no person she values more highly than herself and her family. Jealousy and pride are her outstanding weaknesses. She will always expect her husband to attend on her, speak high of her and never praise 'anybody- else especially in her presence. She will try to lead all

social gatherings. She will prove to be a good host. She will love only such a man whom she can admire. She will prove to be a good wife throughout life if she is allowed to keep a dominant hold over the family affairs. If perchance an Aries lady marries a simple man, she will overpower and subdue him in all activities. For Aries ladies, strong-willed, masculine men will suit best. Since these ladies will be a little aggressive, it is for the husbands to be patient and tactful in dealing with them, so that harmony may prevail. These ladies despise anything mean or underhanded. They are inclined to be critical and occasionally overbearing. Aries women become very romantic and are given to sudden spurts of enthusiasm.

Husbands born under Leo or Sagittarius will be able to cope with the Aries ladies. Libra borns will tone down the fiery nature of the Aries natives and purchase peace at any price.

Aries husbands (gents born in Aries) will prove to be very desirable partners because most girls generally look for people with leadership and initiative. They usually choose beautiful, clever and good wives. The partners have to adjust themselves to avoid disharmony. Whenever Aries borns happen to be in a mood, they prefer to be generous and bountiful. They are often liberal to a fault as they would foolishly spend away money immediately after receipt. Without any planning and without having money on hand, they will make impulsive purchases on credit. Therefore those who marry Aries borns, should always save a portion of what the husbands give them. Wives of Aries men should try to be popular with their husbands' friends and have a modern outlook.

Domestic Environments: People born in Aries love their home and family. They will always try to

be in the midst of their family members. They try to keep the house neat. They are excellent hosts and keep good company. They never lack in friends who will pay visits often and keep them cheerful.

Profession: Aries indicates such of the professions which Mars rules. If the planet which denotes one's profession by owning either the 2nd or the 6th or the 10th house in one's horoscope, occupies Aries in Rasi or lord of the 10th house occupies, in navamsa, Aries or if Aries happens to be the second or the sixth or the tenth house and the lord Mars is very strong, then any of the following will be the profession of the native.

Army officers, captains in the army or in the navy, soldiers, defence department, surgeons, butchers, barbers, police, A. R. P. officials, chemists, bailiffs, thieves, smiths, tailors, cutlers, bakers, armourers, watchmakers, dyers, cooks, carpenters, gamesters, gunners, physicians, boxers, workers in iron and steel, officers of law, firemen, guards, detectors, mechanics, wrestlers, workers in lime and brick kilns, dealers in sports goods, red articles, workers in factory, industry, mills, etc.

(Mars strong and occupying the 10th house or Aries as lord of 2 or 6 or 10 indicates defence department. Sun conjoined with Mars denotes medical department in the defence services or a surgeon. Saturn, the chief governor for longevity, in Aries shows that he may be a butcher as he has to be slaughtering. Saturn is for removal or putting an end to the growth and Venus is to beautify; hence Saturn and Venus in Aries show that the native may be a barber or will have a saloon. Jupiter, weak, occupying Aries shows that one will be in the Police department in the crime branch. Venus also in any manner connected with

them shows that one will be in the traffic police department, as Venus denotes vehicle and traffic. Saturn being of a hidy nature indicates along with intelligent Mercury that the person will be in the C. I. D. department. Saturn and Mars with afflicted Mercury make one a thief. Sun and Mars produce goldsmiths. So also Jupiter and Mars with Venus makes one a dealer in jewelleries. Venus denotes dress; hence Venus and Mars are responsible for tailors. Sun and Venus produce boxers, wrestlers and dealers in sports goods. Mercury produces mechanical engineers. Thus one has to fix the profession. These will be dealt with in detail when profession is taken up separately.

Places: Aries denotes the ground for the cattle to graze, sandy soil, hilly ground, unfrequented places, hide-outs for thieves, a little raised plateau, etc.

Within the house, Aries indicates the covering, ceiling and plastering, stables for small cattle, pieces of land recently ploughed, etc.

Direction: East.

Products: Bombs, fireworks, heavy acids, rails, tractors, buses, motors, machinery, iron and steel, reclamation of slums, waste-lands, etc., and the crops cultivated in such areas.

Countries and Cities: Britain, Galatia, Germany, Lithuania, Lower Poland, Palestine, Denmark, Syria, Judia (Lebanon), Burgandy, Damascus.

Verona, Naples, Florence, Capua, Marseilles, Burnswick, Padur, Saragossa, Leicester, Cracow, Utrecht, Madras.

Handwriting: The handwriting of the Aries born will be stiff and rigid with sharp angles and narrow

hooks. The words will be generally slanting to the right though occasionally they may be upright. As they write, the lines will be ascending and the words will be connected in groups of three and four. The strokes of the words will be thick and they will be separated lavishly. They invariably draw a long and thick line after signing their signature.

Sun in Aries: The Sun is between the Earth and the sign Aries. The Nakshatras Aswini, Bharani and the first quarter of Karthikai will be on the background. The Sun is said to be exalted here as it blends well with the intrinsic nature of the sign Aries. As Mars is the lord of the sign, the results of the Sun in Aries will be similar to the results of Sun and Mars put together. Aries is the most strong and beneficial position for the Sun which gives life to all. It is a perennial spring of vitality ever gushing forth. Abundant vitality gives the energy and power to act and work; if intelligently used, one will do anything and there is nothing impossible to Aries born.

People with Sun in the Ascendant in Aries will be of middle stature. They are strong and well made with robust health. Complexion will be good. Their eyes will be full though they may have vitamin A deficiency and suffer from night-blindness.

Sun produces people of noble disposition with a dignified, enthusiastic and self-assertive personality. They will have a sincere and courageous disposition. They delight in warlike deeds and fight to the last till they come out victorious. They are formidable to their enemies. They will take interest in the governmental and pioneering projects. They are independent, gallant and courageous. They will never waste time in idle talks. They are people to act as they desire without caring for the consequence.

Moon in Aries: Shows that the people born in Aries as Lagna with Moon in it will be of middle stature with graceful and magnetic personality. They will grow plumpy. Their face will be round and the hair will be light brown.

They will be courageous, practical, independent and masterful. They have strong imagination. They will have self-assertive qualities. They do not wish to be held to any one line and be ordered about by others. They have humanitarian disposition. They are always keen and alert to the needs of the public. Equally they are interested in their home. If Moon is afflicted here, they become short-tempered, rash and aggressive. Good aspect of Mercury to Moon in Aries makes one intuitive, receptive, versatile and imaginative with confident mind. They will be fond of short travels. They will undertake independent fresh enterprises, changing off and on; yet they will be enthusiastic in every line of business they do. Always they are to hew out a path of their own and try to be prominent by leading others. If Moon is afflicted by Saturn, there will be some danger of drowning. If Venus afflicts, trouble through women is threatened. Luminaries (i.e., Sun or Moon) getting afflicted show changes of occupation and position.

Moon gives thin body in youth. As age advances, one will put on weight and become stout. They are active and self-opinionated. They are ambitious of honour but not very fortunate to have it easily. They will have the mind to speculate and also over-trade.

Mars in Aries: Produces people of middle size with large bones well-set. They may have wrinkles in the forehead. Their look will be fierce and eyes reddish. Complexion will be sunburnt. There will be a mole or scar above the nose in the forehead. The mole will be a little red in colour. Mars accentuates

the Aries character. It gives a determined, resolute, forceful, and a daring disposition. They will be enthusiastic and inspiring. They never care for anybody or for anything in the world due to their self-confidence. They cannot conceal anything but they are frank. They are very independent and act on impulse hastily without minding the consequence. They possess a keen sense of enjoyment. They have the love for games, sport, pleasure and adventure. They never like limitations and restrictions. They prefer to be care-free. They work in their own lines, explore and pioneer in all new lines of thought and activity. They are selfish. They will have their desires fulfilled whether they receive assistance from others or not. Even when there is much of impediments, obstacles and hindrances and also when they are discouraged by others, they carry on their work till they complete it. Mars in Aries increases the vitality and offers much of immunity. Yet they are liable to danger by fire, surgical operations, high fevers, inflammatory complaints, accidents, injuries, wounds and scalds. There may be trouble through the head, face and eyes.

Mercury in Aries : It produces a thin and middle stature with oval face and prominent features. The hair will be light brown and curled. Complexion is dull.

These persons will be self-assertive though reasonable and dexterous. They are impulsive and fiery, quick in thought and speech. They will prove to be very good in arguments. They will exaggerate things and tactfully come out successful. They are fond of reading, writing, publishing and be in the midst of writers and literates. They find pleasure in changing their profession. If Saturn afflicts, they lack mental continuity, order and method. Generally they will be restless. Good aspects to Mercury tend

to give a keen, alert and scientific mentality. It also produces clever people who are capable of working independently and invent.

Jupiter in Aries: People born in Aries with Jupiter rising at the time of birth will be of middle stature with ruddy complexion, oval visage, piercing eyes, high nose and brown hair. In youth they may have excession pimples on the face.

They will be very obliging, with noble ideas and loving disposition. Their friends will always gain through the Aries borns. Jupiter overcomes the martian spirit and they therefore despise discord, disharmony, dispute and contention. They will be progressive, ambitious and reasonable. Due to their truth, honesty and integrity they come out successful. They are most reliable and hence capable of holding positions of trust and responsibility. They never misuse their powers. They will have strong liking for literature, economics and philosophy. They will follow some respectable calling in life. They will never suffer from labour trouble as they have the charitable and benevolent inclination to realise, defend and support their cause. They have the mentality which is wise, profound and idealistic. They are not only capable of earning a large income but, at the same time, will also raise the standard of their subordinates.

Venus in Aries: Those who have Venus in the Aries Ascendent will be of middle stature, with good complexion, light hair and slender body best fitted for dance. Venus gives a pleasing and dignified personality. There will be a mole in the cheek or chin, adding beauty to the person. If afflicted, it causes much pimples and skin eruptions. Saturn afflicting Venus and conjoined with the nodes (Rahu or Kethu)

spoils the appearance due to skin eruptions. Mars afflicting causes poxed face.

Venus makes the native popular and gives many friends. People born with Venus in Lagna in Aries are fond of travel, music, drawing, painting, dance, sculpture, decorative art, singing, poetry (Venus is called Kavi) romance, drama, cinema and social functions. They are affectionate and passionate. They are attracted to friends of the opposite sex. Marriage may come early or they may have a hasty settlement and celebration. They will be generous and free in gifts and pleasant expenses, purchases of costly ones to enjoy life. If Venus is strongly afflicted, they are improvident and unfortunate. They will not stick on to one appointment nor will they continue long at any one branch of business. They are apt to change often for ease. They have cheerful, amicable and enterprising disposition, anxious to gain the admiration, goodwill and esteem of others. They have aesthetic tastes and a desire for a beautiful environment. They are people for the most diplomatic attitude. They are not people to offer to those who have much to offer. They are so jovial and the competition between their lovers will be like competition between students.

Saturn in Aries: Saturn in the lagna in Aries denotes one moderate in stature with dark complexion, full eyes, high forehead, dark hair and spare body. As Saturn is debilitated here, there will not be much of whisker and beard. The voice will be strong. . .

They will be determined, resolute, and ambitious for grand success. They are given to boasting. The danger in them is that they are the retainers of anger. They will be vindictive. They cannot be much relied upon if Saturn in Aries as Lagna is afflicted by another malefic. They are prosperous through industry and

perseverance. They are contemplative ; they have good reasoning faculties. They lose their temper easily. They are never averse to argument. They are not promised with happy married life for a long number of years. Either the partner will be jealous or there may be difficulty through marriage or the partner may pass away at adult age. These people are rarely reserved.

Rahu in Aries : Increases the height of the native. If it receives good aspect from benefics, the native will be bold and courageous. With go-a-head spirit he will undertake any enterprise and come out successful. All those mentioned for Mars will apply to Rahu in Aries.

Uranus in Aries : Increases the height of the native. The appearance will be thin. They will have curled hair. Uranus gives love-for independence and freedom. The nature of the people will be enthusiastic and pioneering. They will have the ambition to lead in the humanitarian and advanced undertakings. Their temperament will be magnetic, romantic and active. Uranus increases the mental vigour and produces much activity. A few may appear to be eccentric. They have originality and inventive ability. They deal with machinery, electric instruments, etc., and they possess mechanical ingenuity. They are always fond of travel and frequent change of their residence. On some occasions they will be abrupt, brisk, brutally blunt and mannerless. They will disregard tact and self-control. Even when one is very young if one were to be in the midst of elders he will offer his opinion on an impulse without any intention. He cannot control himself. So also a few subordinates will behave. Disputes and estrangements are quite common. Some children run away without informing the parent especially when Uranus is afflicted.

Neptune in Aries: Healthy appearance of Aries will be missing. The eyes may seem to have a dreamy look. The complexion will be pallid.

Their disposition will go from one extreme to the other. Neptune will either lift a person to the heights or cast him down. If afflicted, the person will be an unscrupulous liar. Neptune makes one ready to undertake anything for notoriety. If well aspected, these people will take leading parts in secret activities and societies. They can push forward whatever they want by fair or foul means. They have the love of travelling. They will have some mystical experiences in their life. Neptune gives original ideas with regard to religious or spiritual matters. It makes the native popular by giving him an incentive towards a national, political, or public career, if Neptune receives favourable aspects from Jupiter. If afflicted, Neptune gives peculiar feelings. They will be inclined to some habit for the gratification of the senses, such as smoking, excessive use of stimulants, etc. They should be careful while using narcotics, anaesthetics and some medicines. They will be allergic to some food or medicine.

SUN

The results of the Sun are not always uniformly the same in all the signs of the Zodiac and in different houses, just as we feel the hotness of the Sun, varying when it occupies different positions in the sky. Suppose one takes a torch and switches it on, it throws its original light but if one places a coloured glass in between the torchlight and the observer, the colour of the light gets changed, depending on the interposed colour slide. When one looks at a dancer in the daylight, she appears natural and the colour of the dress is real. But if coloured lights are thrown on her in the stage she and her garments appear in different colours. Similarly, the Sun has its general nature unaltered if it occupies its own sign, Leo (Simha) and if it is rising in the east at the time of the birth of a native; but if it occupies any other sign of the Zodiac or any other house except the ascendant or lagna, its results get modified. Therefore it is absolutely essential to include in one's prediction which solar mansion (sign) and which lunar mansion (constellation) is occupied by the Sun and in which house it is, when counted from the ascendant of the native. One may be born in Aries (Mesha), or Taurus (Rishaba), or Gemini (Mithuna) or any one of the twelve signs, as one's ascendant. Then, one is to divide the Zodiac into 12 houses counting from the Ascendant or Lagna. Note in which house the Sun is placed in the chart. If the birth takes place during the first two hours counted from the time of sunrise, the Sun will be in the Ascendant or Lagna; between 2 and 4 hours (roughly) after sunrise, it will be in the 12th house; between 4 hours and 6 hours in the 11th house; at noon, roughly, the meridian; between 12 noon and 2 P.M. in the 10th house. Similarly for people born between sunset 6 P.M. and 8 P.M. in the 7th house, and between 4 A.M.

and 6 A.M. in the second house. Therefore, for people born on any one day, the sun will be occupying the same sign for all of them but the house it occupies, when counted from Lagna will vary according to the time of birth on that day.

Hence one is to take into consideration in which sign and in which house the Sun was at the time of birth of a native.

If SUN OCCUPIES FIRST HOUSE, it gives free, frank and generous disposition. He will be ambitious, humane and outspoken. He will have strong moral nature. Mercury in close proximity to the Sun gives quick perception. Character, confidence and courage to complete one's undertakings are offered by unafflicted Sun. Aspiration for power and authority, good health, strong constitution, immunity, resistance against infectious diseases are also attributed to Sun. If one runs the period of the beneficial Sun for 6 years (according to Vimshottari dasa), one will have soundness and solidarity in his business, security of service and permanency in profession, assistance from Government officials and administrators, honour, grand success in all ventures, fulfilment of desire etc. His ideas will be noble, and action will be successful and magnanimous. The result will be that he will rise far above the sphere in which he is born and hold positions of trust. He will have good influence and occupy a responsible position in the office. But if the Sun is afflicted, for example, by Mars, he will be short-tempered, rash and aggressive and he cannot maintain good health. He may meet with sun-stroke or accidents or suffer from acute fever and other ailments. If Saturn afflicts the Sun, it reduces his recuperative power. Uranus, forming evil aspects with the Sun, causes sudden fever baffling even the medical attendant and defying correct diagnosis. It also causes sunstroke, accidents etc.

Sun afflicted by Jupiter portends losses and reversals. Venus afflicting Sun causes sorrow resulting from the sickness of wife, especially the pains before and during her monthly periods. Also Venus denotes disappointment in domestic circle and loss of favour etc. It is difficult to escape ill-repute. Moon, afflicting the Sun in the first house, will not allow the native to make much progress in the world. He will be vacillating, obstinate and unsteady. He will ever miss the bus and will not utilise opportunities to entire satisfaction. He is susceptible to anxieties and worries. Thus one has to modify the results while judging a horoscope.

Sun in the Second House: The second house denotes the right eye of males and left eye of females. Eyesight depends on the aspect that Sun receives. Good aspects promise good sight like the elephant, the eagle and vulture. If afflicted, the native may have to put on glasses and also change glasses during the sub-period of Sun. As the second house indicates money that had been lent, wealth, etc. and as Sun is the chief governor for the father of the native (Pithrukarakā), it shows wealth through father, realisation of the entangled amount etc. Sun being the lord representing the Government, the native will have self-acquisition by holding Government posts or some responsible job with security of service. He will be able to work hard, please his superiors, gain their good will, backing and favour. The native, with the Sun in this position, will exert more and will, in equal measure, be regarded by persons in high position. Mars forming aspect with Sun makes him extravagant and over-liberal. He will be inclined to generosity in money matters, charity, social functions and sports. He will be lavish. The aspect of Saturn, on the other hand, steadies him, makes him economical, prudent, sincere, and charitable. Mercury and Sun in the second house makes

him a good orator. Favourable aspect from Mars makes him an able debator and enables him to beat his opponent squarely. Venus and Sun in the second house in a common sign and forming evil aspect of $22\frac{1}{2}$ degrees, indicates second marriage. (Second House denotes family, i.e., increase in the number of members of the family by marriage, birth of children etc.—Venus is the chief governor for wedding. Generally, seventh house denotes first wife. Therefore second house from Lagna will be the eighth house counted from the seventh house. Longevity or death are judged from the eighth house. Therefore the span of life of the first wife is to be judged from the eighth house to the 7th house, i.e. the second house counted from the ascendant. Generally, second marriage comes up after the demise of the first wife or distress to her by way of divorce etc.) Hence evil aspect from Venus to Sun in the second house denotes the probability of the second marriage. If the aspects are good, Sun will prove to be beneficial by bringing fortune to the native. He will win others' favour by his power of sweet speech. Sun also shows that he may support others and his relationship with his family will be cordial. He will be successful in trade.

Sun in the Third House : An Upachaya Sthana : houses 3, 6, 10 and 11 are mentioned as improving houses, a mental house and cadent. The person will be resourceful, ambitious, creative and noble. He will always have the desire to help others. He will also receive assistance from others at a moment's call. He will be bold and courageous. Sun makes him adventurous and enterprising. Third house indicates younger brothers and sisters. If Sun receives good aspects, the native will have younger brothers born during the sub-sub period of Sun; and whenever Sun period repeats, his youngsters will have advancement in their life also. In the physical body, the third

house represents the neck, arms and ears. He will have a mole in one of these parts of his body. He will be successful in editing and publishing, will make short journeys frequently, and will earn public popularity. But if the Sun is afflicted by Saturn, there will be confusion of the mind, depression and failure in the subject's enterprises. Good aspect of Jupiter (Guru) promises respect, goodwill and benefit from relatives and neighbours. Mercury shows successful travels for business, while Venus denotes journeys for pleasure, sight-seeing etc. Sun strong in the sign, impels him to uplift and benefit colleagues, assist them materially and offer them strong and good advice. Mars afflicting Sun brings trouble with some of his relatives or neighbours through his proud, arrogant, and haughty temperament. Moon and Mercury threaten discredit through correspondence, vain promises, false reports, anonymous petitions, talebearing, backbiting and by breaking agreements once arrived at. One's own religious duty is indicated by the third house. So Jupiter, forming favourable aspect with Sun in the third house, denotes that the native will be law-abiding, God-fearing and religious-minded. He will be superstitious and observe omens etc. Sun afflicted by Mars and Saturn show partition of property among brothers and sisters. Sun conjoining with Venus in the third house denotes the native's fortune to wear diamond necklace or a diamond ring. If Mars also aspects, the diamond may be synthetic.

Sun in the Fourth House: Hindus are of strong opinion that the fourth house denotes the mother of a person, whereas the Westerners in view this house indicates father. To our knowledge, no one has so far rebutted, on the basis of research, the Hindu assertion that the 4th house represents mother. But the researches conducted by the Modern Astrological Research

Institute, Madras, applying stellar astrology (otherwise called Nadi Grantha) lend support to the view held by our ancients. The thesis on this subject will be published when 'THE HOUSES' are taken up for discussion.

Sun in the fourth house which is also called 'Nadir' will be below the earth. Fourth house indicates whether the natives will regularly attend school and study whereas the third house shows one's inclination to study a particular subject. It is not uncommon to come across a person who had the desire in early days to become a physician but who, by force of circumstances, had to take to engineering or some other profession. One might have had a liking for science subjects, but had to take up history instead. The desire is indicated by third house, the actual study is shown by the fourth house and higher studies by the ninth house. Therefore unafflicted Sun gives professional study and success in his school career, especially during Sun's periods. Ambition will be realised. Hopes and wishes will materialise. In declining years (as 4th house shows one's last stage of life), there is the chance for honour, reputation, name, fame and popularity. Fourth house has connection with one's property, house, land and other permanent possessions whereas the second house shows movable property. If Mars also lends assistance, he will have landed properties, from his birth and will also acquire fresh ones by his efforts, as Mars is the chief ruler of land, otherwise called 'Bhoomikaraka'. Venus forming good aspect with Sun in the fourth house blesses one with vehicles, conveyance etc., as Venus, (Sukra) is Vahana Karaka and 4th house indicates conveyance. Moon forming favourable aspect with Sun gives good health and long life to his mother, as Moon denotes mother which is shown by 4th house also. Saturn forming beneficial aspect with Sun in the fourth house is a strong indication, that the native will invest on.

mines and mine products. Uranus forming good aspect with Sun indicates service in the Railways or any other transport and also unexpected success in the professional career. Neptune indicates secrecy and some psychic experiences in the house. Uranus and Sun forming strong and beneficial aspects will enable the native to discover some drug of great super-natural efficacy. Saturn allows one to hoard money. If Sun is afflicted, one will meet with many obstacles. If he drives his car, he will have to stop at each and every automatic signal. If he constructs a house when he gets men to work, he will find difficulty to obtain materials. When he has materials, men will not be available for work. That is to say, there will be too much of impediments and hindrances. He cannot enjoy much progress in his life. There will be troubles and sorrows through parents.

Sun in the Fifth House: Fifth house indicates chanting of vedic hymns. Therefore, he will be religious minded and will have initiation of mantras by a wise Guru, if Jupiter forms beneficial aspect with Sun in the fifth house. (Whether one attains Siddhi and enjoys the benefit out of it or not is shown by the tenth house.) Prayer by incantations is indicated by the strength of the fifth house, whereas the fruits of such prayer are indicated by the Karma house i.e., the tenth. Saturn aspecting Sun favourably in the fifth house, is propitious for concentration and meditation. As the fifth house denotes pleasurable pursuits, if Sun is devoid of aspect from Jupiter but is favourably aspected by Uranus, Mars and Venus, one will indulge in such acts. Depending upon the sign which Sun occupies, the nature of the pleasurable pursuit is to be judged. Mercury and Venus show amusements, frequent visits to cinema, opera, drama, music, dance etc. Depending on the house which Sun owns, gain or loss by such pleasure is to be judged. Jupiter and Mars,

forming good aspect with Sun in this house, promise that the native will be a sportsman and will be a leader in out-door games. Fifth house indicates gain through speculation, investment, children and places of amusement. One can expect to have successful and honourable attachment. Sun does not favour one to have a big family whereas Sun in this house receiving evil aspects from other planets threatens danger to a child during their mutual dasas and Bhukthis. Often Sun under unfavourable aspects indicates paucity of children and also difficulties during delivery. If Sun is in a barren sign and if it is not favourably aspected by the benefic Jupiter, the native will have no child. Further, Sun receiving evil aspects indicates loss through speculation, gambling and betting. There may be troubles through courtship. Jealous rivals may do harm. Love affairs will cause sorrow. There may be difficulties through children. All these are to be expected during the joint periods of Sun and the planet or the planets which form unfavourable aspects with Sun. Those planets which form harmonious aspects give desirable results. In Uttara Kalamritham, it is said that fifth house indicates gain of property through wife's luck. It is true, because the 7th house denotes the wife; the 5th house from Lagna is the 11th house to the 7th. 11th house denotes net profit and fortune. Therefore, if the fifth house is occupied by Sun and is well aspected, the person will have fortune through wife. Also, it is to be said that the native will gain through his partner in business.

Fifth house indicates advisers, ministers etc. Hence Sun receiving very strong and favourable aspects from Mars and Jupiter promises success career and may even make him a minister. shows intuition. Unafflicted Sun, foresightedness. Even if he acts without merits and demerits of a problem, he will be consi-

dered to be wise, as Sun favours him with success. Jupiter and Venus forming very good aspects make the native rich as he knows the way for earning and saving. Sun in the fifth house receiving favourable aspects from the lord of the 9th house and Jupiter makes one a learned and wise philosopher.

Sun in the Sixth House: This is also a cadent house. It is a favourable house Upachaya Sthana. His strength will be less, but the result will be favourable in any competition. Always, the 7th house indicates the opponent. Sun in 6 to the Lagna or ascendant means that Sun is in the 12th house to 7th i.e., 12th house to the opponent. Twelfth house denotes losses and reversals. Therefore Sun gives loss and failure to the opponents and the native having Sun in 6 comes out victorious.

As regards health, Sun being the ruler of vitality and the sixth house being that of disease, Sun in the sixth-house will weaken the constitution resulting in frequent indisposition, indifferent health and susceptibility to infectious diseases. Good aspect to Sun enables the person, to observe hygiene and take precautionary measures to safe-guard his health, and thereby avoid ill-health. Mars forming harmonious aspect with Sun in the 6th house adds strength to the constitution. If Sun is afflicted and the sign, in which it is, happens to be a cardinal or a movable sign, the native will suffer from nervousness, biliousness, weak stomach and chest; if it is in a fixed sign, asthma, bronchitis, diphtheria, heart disease, organic troubles, weak back and sides are indicated. If Sun is in a common sign, dull liver, pulmonary disease and chronic ailments are threatened. Functional derangements and permanent injury are indicated by the movable signs.

Sixth house shows servants. Therefore, depending on the aspect which Sun in the sixth house receives,

one is to declare whether gains by service to the native through faithful and able servants. Saturn afflicting Sun denotes labour trouble whereas favourable aspect of Saturn to Sun indicates either service in the Labour department or employment of reliable servants.

Sixth house indicates disease. Sun is called Dhanvantri or the Healer. Hence Sun in the sixth house also indicates service in the medical department. Mars, Venus and Jupiter forming good aspect with Sun show that one may own a chemist shop or a factory, manufacturing drugs and chemicals.

In Saravaly, it is said that Sun in the sixth house increases sexual passion, popularity and prosperity. (Probably it may be due to the fact that 6th house is the twelfth to the seventh house, *i.e.*, Suka Sayana to the partner. Twelfth house shows pleasant union with wife; seventh house indicates wife).

Sixth house denotes pet animals, cattle etc. Sun in the sixth gives the native cows, buffaloes etc., which cannot milk satisfactorily unless Venus and Moon favourably aspect Sun.

Sixth house is the third house from the fourth. Hence it denotes the younger brother of the mother; that is, one's maternal uncle. Planets forming favourable aspects indicate good relationship with uncle. Bad aspects threaten trouble and fear from one's Dayadins (relatives).

Favourable aspect from Jupiter is necessary to have overdraft accounts in the bank; assistance from bankers can be had during the periods of Sun.

As sixth house indicates enmity, one is to judge from the nature of the planet which afflicts the sun in the sixth house, as to which relative will be inimical; for example, Mars indicates brothers and cousins; Venus, wife; Jupiter, children; lord of the 3rd house, neighbours and brothers; lord of 5, children; lord of 7, wife and so on.

MOON

In astrology, Moon and Sun are generally mentioned as planets although neither is a planet in the strict dictionary sense.

Moon is the planet nearest to the earth. It is the only planet in the Solar system revolving round and round the earth. Sun is said to be generator of power whereas Moon is considered as the conductor of power lent by Sun. Only one-half of Moon receives light from Sun and this portion alone gets illuminated at any one time. Moon shines only by the reflected light of the Sun.

The rays of the Sun reflected by the moon dispel the darkness of the night on earth just in the same manner as light reflected from a mirror placed in the Sun removes the darkness inside the house.

Therefore the nature of Moonlight is the same as that of Sunlight but it is not self-luminous. The distance between the Earth and Moon is approximately 2,38,000 miles. It moves round the earth which revolves round the Sun.

Suppose a child holds the hand of its mother. The child goes around her rapidly. But the mother with child makes a big round, around a light-house. The child will be on some occasions in between the mother and the light, house. On some occasions, the mother will be between the child and light house. When the child is in the line joining the mother and the light house, the mother cannot see the light house. In this manner, the solar eclipse is caused. But if the mother is in between the child and the light-house, in the same joining line, the mother prevents the light from falling on the child. That is; the earth is between Moon and Sun and they are in and moon does not receive

light from the Sun. Thus Lunar eclipse is caused. Eclipses are formed in this manner, whenever all the three are in one line.

The Moon is small in size. The diameter of the Earth is approximately 7,800 miles whereas that of the Moon is only 2,200 miles. No water is said to be found in the moon. But at the time of the Full Moon we notice the tides rise even as high as 40 feet. Actually the ebb and tide of the oceans are caused by the influence of Moon.

Mythology: Moon is considered to be the Virgin Mary of the Roman Catholics and nourishing mother of the heavens. She is the Luna (Diana). She is the queen of the night. Diana is the twin sister of Apollo. She is the Goddess and also a huntress. She governs chastity as well as fertility. She is the daughter of Leo and Zeus and she is called by Artemis by Greeks. That is why, it is said, that the Sun gives the spirit and life to all the planets and the Moon rules over the lives of the beings on earth. Sun represents individuality whereas Moon shows one's personality. Moon also represents the mother of a person born by night. Sun is masculine and Moon is feminine. Hence the person born under the rulership of Moon becomes timid, vacillating, receptive and convertible. Sun is a fiery planet whereas Moon is a watery one; hence Moon is a fruitful planet.

Moon transits very quickly through all the twelve signs of the Zodiac in 27 days, 7 hours and 43 minutes. It is considered to govern our daily happenings, making a person feel jubilant when it transits a favourable sign and depressing the same person when it passes in an unfavourable. Hence it is necessary to know about the Moon.

Astrology: The Moon is a nocturnal, cold, changeable moist, receptive and feminine planet. The fourth sign of the Zodiac called Katakam or Cancer is ruled by Moon. This sign is just prior to the sign Leo owned by Sun. In Hindu Mythology, it is said that Moon loves Rohini most. Actually Moon gets exalted in Taurus or Rishaba in which Rohini star is contained.

Moon moves daily around 13 degrees on an average and whenever it passes the sign Taurus, it is very strong. It gets very weak and debilitated when it transits in the sign Scorpio or Vrischika.

Moon governs over the impregnation, conception, birth of child, the animal instinct, the union and the embryo. It also rules the infant stage of a person and it has a powerful influence on the lives of babies. Afflicted Moon at the time of birth causes ailment frequently and does not allow it to have proper growth. Stomach will be upset and frequent vomiting reduces vitality.

The effect of the Moon depends on the relative disposition of other planets, the aspects which Moon receives, the sign which it occupies etc., at the time of one's birth.

Moon is a cold planet. Afflicted Moon often causes cold and fever. Its characteristic is changeability. Hence its influence is often unsettling. If one in service, his desire will be to have frequent changes. He will not continue to live in the same premises. Under some pretext or other, there will be change of residence, frequent. Even in his room, he will ever be arranging and rearranging his books. He will change the position of furniture, the curtain cloth, table cloth etc. Unless Saturn forms favourable aspect, he cannot be steady. Does not the moon appear different on different days. One day it appears as the

full moon. In a week's time it is only half; a week later it is not to be seen. Again daily it waxes and moves fast appearing every night in the midst of different constellations. Thus people born with moon, as their ruling planet will ever be unsettled, wavering and vacillating.

Moon representing the mother and owning the fourth house indicates that the person will love his country and his home.

Moon is called 'Mathi', the mind. Mercury governs intelligence. Good aspects between Moon and Mercury give the native fertile imagination, deep feeling, emotion etc. Adverse aspects offer indcision, lack mental balance, a desire to lie and spread false rumor and suffering from over-anxiety.

Moon, receiving good aspect from Venus develops in the native a taste for music, art, paint, scented oils, keen imagination and love for pleasurable pursuits. Evil aspects portend inconstancy with lady friends, female relatives etc. Excesses of digestive troubles.

Moon and Mars, when in conjunction, give extreme liberality and frank nature. One will be inclined to make frequent journeys which prove to be profitable. Adverse aspects indicate that the person will be impulsive, rash and reckless. They will develop strong attractions to the opposite sex causing ill-health and bringing ill-reputation. When two planets govern the monthly course of the moon, the Good aspects are fruitful. But evil aspects connect much of pain and other troubles connected with menstruation. Jupiter and Moon in favourable aspects give magnanimous ideas, hopeful disposition, imagination and optimism. But if the aspect is adverse, the native will be reckless and extravagant.

Saturn with its beneficial rays to Moon makes one patient, persistent, steady, cautious and ever inclined to hoard money. The native will be able to concentrate. Unfavourable aspects depress him and make him funky; there will be fear complex, inferiority complex and pessimism. He cannot concentrate, meditate etc. Uranus and Moon will develop in the native a taste for hypnotism, mesmerism, occultism, astrology etc.; and will make him independent. Adverse aspects portend eccentricity. He will be perverted and very hasty. Neptune and Moon will make one proficient in fine arts, in instrumental music, occultism, spiritualism etc. Adverse aspects threaten him with neurasthenic complaints, hysteria, insanity, incoherence in thought, and speech, and create in him immoral and preverse sexual desire. Thus Moon influences the brain. It indicates our reaction for every result we have for the efforts we make. As moon governs water, the native will have the desire to cross the sea, make long journeys etc.

Moon also governs the stomach and the breasts of ladies. Good digestion or otherwise, beauty of the breast and her ability to feed her own child with breast milk or not, depend on the aspects, which Moon receives. Mercury and Sun forming good aspect gives proper digestion and assimilation. Saturn aspecting Moon gives very small breasts. Jupiter makes them very big. Venus adds beauty to them. Mars keeps them strong and attractive.

Sun indicates the native's public life, holding high position with authority and power. But moon denotes family life, the home and personal and private affairs. It also shows the multitude and the masses.

Moon is considered to govern 'Ap' or water power. It denotes wells, ponds, tanks, lakes, rivers, fresh water, bays, ocean etc. Hence it is concerned

with liquids, aquatic animals, and objects found under water, like pearls ;

Parts of the body governed by Moon are : Left eye of a male and the right eye of a female, the breast, stomach, esophagus, uterus, ovaries, synovial fluid, lymphatic vessels, sympathetic nerves, bladder etc.

Diseases given by moon are : Eye diseases, Lunacy, Paralysis, Hysteria, Epilepsy, Dropsy, Beri-beri, Myxoedema, cold, cough, colic pains, worms, intestinal defects and diseases, catamenial disorders, Tumors, Peritonitis, Uraemia, Throat troubles, Asthma, Eosinophilia, Bronchitis, varicose veins, complications due to excess of drinks, Hydrocele, Dyspepsia, Dysentery, Sprue, Scrofula, nervous debility, gastric catarrh, cancer, typhoid etc.

Profession : Being a watery planet, the native may be employed in shipping department, Navy, water-analysis or water-supply department. He may deal in salt, fish, corals, pearls, perfumes, flower, liquids, kerosene, petrol, milk, boilers etc. Farmers, vegetable and fruit growers, and suppliers or dealers in such commodities are governed by Moon. Nurses, cooks, stall managers, launderers are also ruled by Moon. Dealing in various articles governed by Moon mentioned below may also be the occupation of the people born under the rulership of Moon.

Products : Oranges, melons, cucumber, palm, plantains, poppy, fruits, vegetables, ghee, curd, milk, cow, sugar and sugarcane, saffron, betel leaves, maize, nickel, silver, ever-silver, camphor, alum, horses, fish, aquatic animals, cooked food.

Political : The condition of the mass of people, the ladies and their societies, social functions, marriages, navigation, shipping, River projects, Dam

construction, bridges, swimming pool, agriculture, horticulture, regulations for expansion, improvement and uplift.

ECONOMIC improvement of shipping yards, ports, increase of shipping facilities, fishery, industry, catering departments, breweries, drinks, dance, music, cinema, trade, commerce, food materials, laundries, water supply, dairy farms, milk supply.

Places: Indicated by Moon in India (as per Brihat-Samhita) Mountains, fortresses, Kosala, Bharukachche, Ocean, Tocharrains, Vanavasi, Tangana, Hala and Strirajya.

Handwriting: As Moon is ever changing, the native will write in different ways and shapes the same words and letters. The native will commit spelling mistakes even when he writes simple words. He may write a few words starting to the right and a few upright. If he writes letters when he is in a happy mood, he draws wavy lines below his signature. An unsteady handwriting.

Animals and Birds: Horse, cat, dog, mouse, water-bird, duck, goose, crab, tortoise, owl, oyster etc.

Plants and Herbs: Melon, white poppy, cucumber, palm, mushrooms, algae, winter green, pumpkin, mercury, sugarcane, cabbage, cauliflower, lettuce.

Time: Moon controls Varsha Ruthu i.e. August and September.

Day: Monday is ruled by Moon. People born under the rulership of moon, will have grand success on Tuesdays, promotion on Fridays and profit on Wednesdays; Saturdays are not favourable. Other days are moderate.

Number: 2 and 7 are the numbers of Moon. Nine brings in fortune. Six is for reputation and popularity. 5 shows happy family life with good wife and gains without pains. Avoid number 8. It is unfortunate.

Colour: White; Some are of opinion that sea-green colour is indicated by Moon.

Gem: Pushparagam-Diamond-All white stones.

Prayer: Goddess Gowri. If Mars forms good aspect with Moon, the native prays for Goddess Lalitha and Kali; if Venus aspects, Bhuvaneshwar and Lakshmi; if Mercury aspects Moon, Goddess Saraswathy; will pray for Lord Krishna if Saturn aspects Moon. Jupiter's aspect indicates Annapoorani, Rajarajeswari; Rahu or, Kethu conjoining Moon suggests devils, Yekshini etc. especially when moon occupies the fifth house.

Thus, whatever Moon indicates by its nature mentioned; when one has to judge one's profession, one is to take into consideration the sign in which Moon was at the time of birth, the constellation it occupied and the various aspects Moon receives. One can correctly find out the profession of a person if one notes the dasa which the person runs, its lord and its connections. The lord of the dasa which operates in one's life is more important. For instance, a person during Saturn dasa was working in a concern dealing with kerosene and petrol whereas he got into a textile department during Mercury dasa. For, Saturn and Moon the liquid taken out of the earth indicate whereas Moon and Mercury indicate textiles.

Further, one is to consider the various aspects to Moon and gives his predictions. Mars and Mercury forming good aspect with Moon in a fixed sign show:

that one may be a Mechanical Engineer in Water-works, or if Moon were to be in a movable or common sign, he will be a captain in the steamer or ship. If one has Moon and Mars forming good aspects and either is in Scorpio, he will deal with boilers. Venus also forming an aspect denotes the dealer in par-boiled rice. Venus represents food. Aspect from Venus to Moon alone, shows that the native will be a dealer in milk and milk products. If Saturn also aspects, he may deal in such of those materials found at the bottom of the sea as conch-shells. Mars, Moon and Sun indicate dealings in salt. Mars, Moon and Venus govern aerated waters. Moon, Sun and Venus indicate nursing. Jupiter also connected with them indicates midwifery. Jupiter, Mercury and Moon denote novel writings; also those who inspect accounts, internal auditors etc. Moon in the third house connected with Lord of profession indicates good salesman, street hawkers etc. Thus the modification of other planets will help in selecting one of the many indications of Moon.

Results of Moon in each house and in each sign will follow.

CAN WE DODGE FATE AND BE FORTUNATE?

BY PUNARVASU.

(On 23-5-1963 Jyothisha Praveena Sri K. S. Krishnamurti delivered a speech in the Rotary Club at Imperial Hotel, New Delhi. The following is the extract of his speech.)

The President, honoured guests, rotarians and large number of friends who had assembled on 23-5-63 were thanked by Prof. Krishnamoorti on behalf of the Modern Astrological Research Institute, which he runs both in Madras and in Delhi. He said that it was really an honour to this particular institute for having given him the opportunity to be in their midst and to address them on a subject, which is unnecessarily ridiculed by many, though *most of them live on hopes given by the astrologers.*

Continuing he said: "Is there any who is not ambitious in his life? Everyone, whether born, a king or a Kubera or a poor beggar, will be lacking something or other and be trying to acquire and improve his lot further. Contentment is the only virtue which can offer peace of mind. Unfortunately, most of us feel dissatisfied and hence are happy. Peace is denied due to some reason or other and most of us are always worried. The extent of worry alone varies from time to time.

But whenever two friends meet and one were to greet the other saying "How do you do?", generally the reply is "Fine". Never does he mention that he is anxious, restless or worried due to some trouble or other which actually exists. If we consider the word 'fine' mentioned by him, we will find that it is an appropriate and correct one. By 'fine', the friend

mistakes that the other is in good cheer, as though his days are bright and all his attempts are successful; but really he is paying the "fine" for the sins he had committed in his previous birth.

The theory of Karma and re-incarnation alone can offer a convincing explanation. It is a general opinion that everyone is the creator of his own destiny that, in this life, he enjoys or suffers according to the virtuous deeds done or sins committed in the previous birth. It will be observed that the inequalities in life and the apparent injustices are all due to the native's previous karma and not due to his actions in this birth.

Are there not instances wherein people complain that, to best of their knowledge, they had never thought of nor ever done any harm to anybody in this birth, but yet they are facing great difficulties, trials and tribulations. Youngsters and people who had not met with any disappointment or suffering in life will be of opinion that everything is in their hands and they can do or undo as they like. They need not think of God nor approach astrologers. But only when age advances and people are depressed due to difficulties, they realise that "Man proposes, but God disposes." He thinks of *Fate* only then, and approaches any astrologer, expert or novice, to have mental solace and maintain mental equilibrium.

Astrology is the most convincing and noble science based on the theory of karma and reincarnation. It explains how one is either fortunate or unlucky in this birth according to his or her action in the previous birth. It also explains that even though one may not have done evil in this life, yet one has to suffer for the evil already done. If a man is imprisoned, he knows what crime he had committed and why he is suffering now. But people who have done

no evil in this life suffer inspite of their sterling qualities and noble actions. They do not know the exact cause thereof.

Suppose there is a plot of land lying vacant adjacent to my residence; daily I throw away the refuse from my quarters on that vacant land. - After some months I purchase the vacant plot. Soon after it rains, I sow a few mango seeds. Daily I go on observing the plants that sprout. I find to my surprise green gram, bengal gram etc., coming up in large numbers. When I calmly sit down and try to recollect, I understand that these grams have grown immediately after the rains, because I had thrown the seeds in the field along with the refuse before the rains, and therefore they have sprouted. On observation, I find that after some weeks another rain follows and the mango plants come up.

The seeds, which I threw along with the refuse prior to the rains are similar to the karma done by me previously. The rain may be compared to the soul, which gets into another body, starting a new life. The plants (green gram, bengal gram etc.) which grew immediately after the rain are the result which is enjoyed in this life due to the previous karma. The sowing of the mango seed is just like the action in this birth. Its growth after the second rain shows that all the actions in this birth will bear fruit in the next birth. Here, we can at least remember which seed we had thrown already and which will grow but we are at a loss to know what we would have done in our previous birth. We cannot bring back to our memory where we were born and what we did then. Ancient sages and scholars well-versed in astrology are able to give all these particulars, which are found nowadays in a very few genuine nadis.

Nowadays most of us are neither anxious nor curious to know about our past life, because it will not serve any useful purpose. But we would like to know not only our future but also the ways and means to overcome any difficulty which we may be facing. Is not the sun very huge and very hot. Yet do not a few leaves of a tree give shade and offer shelter to us. Does not the tree save us from the terrible hot sun. Similarly the majority of the people, especially the weak-minded ones ask for remedies to dodge ill fate and make good fortune.

Just as the knowledge of the past life and the karma done then does not change the destiny and is not really useful, the prediction offered to an individual may also appear to be useless if he has to submit to fate. It is, indeed, welcome to all if they are informed about their future, the various methods suggested by the ancient Maharish *to dodge fate and to enjoy genuine good results*. Those methods remove the evil and offer desired results, as every action must have a reaction.

Further there is no pleasure in any walk of life if desirable results are enjoyed without effort or by dodging others.

A young boy may feel very happy when he dodges his parents, and pleases himself by playing with his class mates, especially when the parents do not permit.

How pleasant it would be for one of the young partners in life to be with friends and attend various entertainments especially when the other members who never relishes such a company and is out of a station for a short period.

One will have greater pleasure only when the same result is enjoyed by dodging others, then when it comes naturally.

That is why, some people always desire to know the effective methods by which they can mitigate, modify and even nullify the evil result and bring in Good Luck.

Luck does not mean, only coming by a treasure or making a substantial amount by way of lottery, prize etc. But it also includes all pleasant and desirable results in every walk of life.

A person may excavate a well and tap a soft and wholesome water which is good to taste. But his neighbour may make a similar attempt in his plot and he may have such a brackish water, an ounce of which can be a substitute for a laxative. He curses his fate and calls the other lucky.

Two class-mates got married. One's wife was aggressive, adamant, arrogant, argumentative and very short-tempered. Her atrocities drove the husband now and then out of their house. He used to take shelter in his friend's quarters to while away his time and cool himself down. His friend's wife used to talk philosophy, pity with him and pacify the friend in plight. She was leading a very happy and harmonious life with her husband. The unfortunate lad thinks within himself that his friend is fortunate, whereas the evil he did in the previous birth has brought him a devil.

Thus it will be seen that both in minor matters and also in major problems, one has to be lucky to enjoy one's life with peace of mind. Luck or otherwise depends on the karma done by him.

(To be continued in August issue)

ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA

(FOUNDED : 1-4-1963)

(ASTRONOMY MADE EASY)

CONTENTS

	Page No.
1. Erection of the Horescopes	1
2. Table of Ayanamsa	4
3. Taurus	6
4. Mars	21
5. Setting Sun (Sun in the 7th House)	37
6. Moles and their significance	41
7. Letter to the Editor	47
8. No more doubts	50
9. Letter to readers (Regarding Swadesamitran Weekly)	60
10. Tables Chart—Position of Planets	61
11. Monthly Prediction (English)	65
12. Monthly Prediction (Tamil)	91
13. Can we dodge fate	116

ERECTION OF THE HOROSCOPES

In June issue, examples of five births were taken and the Sidereal time had been worked out to all the five persons born in different towns, Agra, Allahabad, Ahmedabad, Boston and San Francisco.

The first example taken was the birth of a native at Agra at 6.30 P.M. Indian Standard Time which was 6 hours 12 minutes and 20 seconds Local Mean Time at Agra, 27 degrees 10 minutes North Latitude and 78 degrees 5 minutes East Longitude. The Sidereal time was calculated and found out to be 9 hours 42 minutes and 29 seconds.

The next is to find out the exact position of the Ascendant, the meridian and the cusps of all the other 10 houses. Reference can be made to June issue to have a clear knowledge about the houses and cusps. Also strong advice was given to use only the "*Raphael Table of Houses*" to erect Sayana chart, to avoid mistakes, to work out quickly and to arrive at correct figures. (For Nirayana, Dr. Raman's and Mr. Lahiri's may be used).

In the Raphael's Table of Houses, turn over the page in which the cusps published for the locality 27 degrees North or near about is given. It is a lucky coincidence that, in Raphael's Table of Houses, the cusps are published for Agra, Latitude 27 degrees 10 minutes north.

Sidereal time arrived at, is *9 hours 42 minutes 29 seconds*. This is between 9 hours 41 minutes and 23 seconds and 9 hours 45 minutes and 16 seconds for which the Cusps are published in the book. The difference between these two times given in the book, i.e.,

9 hours 43 min. 16 sec. minus 9 hours 41 min. 23 sec. = 3 minutes 52 seconds. The difference between the Sidereal time at the time of birth at Agra and the Sidereal time just prior to it for which the Cusps are given—9 hours 42 minutes 29 seconds minus 9 hours 41 minutes 23 seconds = 1 minute 6 seconds = 66 seconds.

	<i>At the Sidereal time 9-41-23</i>	<i>Sign Sayana position</i>	<i>At the Sidereal time 9-45-16</i>	<i>Difference</i>
10th Cusp (Meridian)	23 degrees	{ Simha, Leo	24 degrees	1°
11th Cusp	25 ..	{ Kanni, Virgo	26 ..	1°
12th Cusp	24 ..	{ Thulam, Libra	25 ..	1°
Ascendant	18-34'	{ Vrischika, Scorpio	19°-25'	51'
2nd Cusp	18 degrees	{ Dhanur, Sagittarius	19 degrees	1°
3rd Cusp	20 ..	{ Makaram, Capricorn	21 ..	1°

For an interval of 9 hours 45 minutes 16 seconds minus 9 hours 41 minutes 23 seconds which is equal to 3 minutes 53 seconds = 233 seconds, the Cusps of the five houses increase by 1° = 60 minutes. Ascendant alone increases by 51 minutes.

For 9 hours 42 minutes 29 seconds minus 9 hours 41 minutes 23 seconds or 66 seconds, the increase will be $66/233 \times 60 = 3960/233 = 17$ minutes for each cusp.

As regards the ascendant, $66/233 \times 51$ min. is to be added = 3366/233 14 or minutes.

Therefore the Cusps of the 10th, 11th, 12th, 2nd and 3rd houses will be 23°, plus 0°-17'; 25° plus 0°-17';

24° plus 0°-17'; 18° plus 0°-17': and 20° plus 0°-17'; respectively.

Ascendant will be 18°-34' plus 0°-14' = 18°-48'.

Sayana Position

Therefore 10th Cusp Simha (Leo) 23°-17'
 11th Cusp Kanni (Virgo) 25°-17'
 12th Cusp Thulam (Libra) 24°-17'
 Ascendant Vrischik (Scorpio) 18°-48'
 2nd Cusp Dhanur (Sagittarius) 18°-17'
 3rd Cusp Makaram (Capricorn) 20°-17'

Add 180° to 10th Cusp—you get the cusp of the 4th house. Add 180° to the 11th Cusp, the 5th will be obtained. Addition of 180° to the 12th Cusp gives the cusp of the 6th house. Diametrically opposite to the ascendant or 180° added to the ascendant will be the cusp of the 7th house. Similarly add 180° to the 2nd and 3rd Cusps and you get the cusps of the 8th and the 9th houses. Therefore according to Sayana system,

Ascendant is	18° 48'	Vrischik—(Scorpio)
2nd Cusp	18° 17'	Dhanur—(Sagittarius)
3rd Cusp	20° 17'	Makaram—(Capricorn)
4th Cusp	23° 17'	Kumbum—(Aquarius)
5th Cusp	25° 17'	Mecnam—(Pisces)
6th Cusp	26° 17'	Mesha—(Aries)
7th Cusp	18° 48'	Rishaba—(Taurus)
8th Cusp	18° 17'	Mithuna—(Gemini)
9th Cusp	20° 17'	Kataka—(Cancer)
10th Cusp	23° 17'	Simha—(Leo)
11th Cusp	25° 17'	Kanni—(Virgo)
12th Cusp	26° 17'	Thulam—(Libra)

(Will be continued.)

TAURUS—RISHABA

BY ARUDHRA

It is the second sign of the zodiac. It is also 30 degrees in Longitude and it extends from the 30th degree from Vernal Equinox (or Mesha 0) to 60 degree. In Karthikai Nakshathra (or constellation) the second, third and fourth padas (quarters), Rohini Nakshathra in full and Mrigasirisha constellation first half (or the first and the second padas of Mrigasirisha) are contained in the sign Taurus (Rishaba).

According to Sayana System, nowadays, the Sun enters the sign Taurus-Rishaba (the Bull) approximately on twenty-first April. It transits through Rishaba for nearly 30 days till 21st May. If one's birth date falls within these dates, one is called a Taurean as the Sun will be found in Taurus, according to Sayana System. Sun moves roughly one degree a day through each sign. Therefore the birth date will indicate the approximate degree occupied by Sun when one was born. For example, if one was born on 26th April, Sun will be found 26 minus 21, i.e., 5 degrees Sayana Taurus. If the birth were to be on 30th April, Sun will be in the 9th degree Sayana Taurus; on 1st of May in the 10th degree and so on.

According to Nirayana System, Sun will enter *always* approximately on the 14th May. It transits the three quarters of Karthikai Nakshathra, all the four quarters of Rohini and the first two padas or the first half of Mrigasirisham in 30 days, roughly moving each pada or quarter of a star in 3 days 8 hours. Those who are born between May 14th and June 14th (both days inclusive) will have the Sun marked in their Chart in Rishaba-Taurus.

Therefore according to Sayana or Western System, people born between 21st April and 21st May are said to be Taureans having Sun in Sayana Taurus; whereas according to Hindu System people born between 14th May and 14th June will be having Sun in Taurus—NIRAYANA.

Rishaba is an earthy, fixed, feminine, moist, semi-fruitful, bestial sign of short ascension. This sign is symbolised by a bull both by Hindus and Westerners. They say that the bull appears with unusual horns both on head and toes. It also appears with a decisive and determined look to go ahead and rush forward with great energy, showing its stubborn and tenacious nature.

A few thousands of years ago the Egyptians celebrated May-day festival probably due to the entrance of the Sun into Taurus which is referred to as 'The Sacred Bull' and probably when the vernal equinox coincided with the commencement of Taurus. May-day festival with its Maypole and garlands may be their remains.

Taurus-(Rishaba) is governed by Venus-(Sukra) who is said to be the owner of this sign. It is the sign where Moon gets exalted. As Taurus is the seventh sign from Scorpio ruled by Mars (Mangal-Kuja-Sevvai-Angaraka) it is the house of detriment to Mars. The fiery nature of Mars gets toned down by the owner, the passionate and peaceful Venus (Sukra).

Physical Features: The stature will be middle; body plumpy; forehead broad; neck thick and stout; eyes bright; hair dark; complexion, clear; in appearance solidly built and stocky; shoulders big; and muscles well developed.

Characteristics: Taurus-(Rishaba) is the first of the earthy triplicity and the first of the fixed signs. Being earthy by nature, Taureans can put up with a lot

of provocation. They can endure and be very patient. People compare a patient person who works steadily and waits for the results to come up at one time or the other only to 'Bhoomi', the Earth. But, Taureans, when provoked to anger, become very wild with rage and they are dangerous like earthquake. They will be violent and unrelenting. They are slow and steady, plodding and persevering, patient and persistent, enduring and executive. They are conservative. They will never waste their energy.

Being a fixed sign, these persons will have strong will. They will be determined and dogmatic. Anything done is deliberate and well-thought-out beforehand. They will not mind to bide their time till they feel that it is advantageous and wise to act. When this house is afflicted, the person will have the vices, e.g., laziness and self-indulgence. These are their faults. They may nurse such disorders producing fatal results.

As it is both an earthy and fixed sign, the person born in Taurus will have a sharp eye on his money, worldly possessions and impelling appetite for food (second sign of the Zodiac-second house for food) and for sex (as this sign is ruled by Venus who denotes opposite sex and pleasure through union). He will worship money and those which money can buy. They concentrate their thoughts. They have immense power and will. They become worldly and take pleasure in the good things of life. They are fond of ease, comfort and feast. They live in their feelings rather than in their minds. If they were to energise their minds a little more and live little less in their feelings, they will help themselves to maintain good health.

The persons born in this sign will be straight forward and natural. Their nature will be plain. They

try to see things clearly and are slightly sceptical. They do not jump to conclusions without considering the pros and cons. One can depend on their opinion as it will be unbiased and honest.

As Venus rules this sign, the person will be ambitious and cheerful. As it is the second sign of the Zodiac representing face, expression, etc., and as Venus owns it, he will be ever smiling. He may be highly diplomatic. It is difficult to understand him.

Venus shows that he will come upon a legacy at any part of his life because he will command the goodwill and sincere affection of his relatives. Venus also indicates that he will be fortunate and Goddess Lakshmi will bless him with ornaments, costly jewels, gems, furniture, conveyance and comforts. He will also be blessed with estates, garden etc., and his hobby also will be horticulture. He will evince keen interest in such and lead a pleasant life. All pleasurable natural-scenery will appeal to his mind.

He will prefer solitude and rural life if Saturn lends its assistance by forming beneficial aspect.

Taurus being the second sign of the zodiac, it includes one's speech. People born in Taurus have their knowledge and intuition deep-set. They are not verbose. They formulate their own opinions. Generally they do not go wrong. They hold fast to their own opinions. They do not yield to other's suggestions or orders. They will prove to be very stubborn and steadfast. They will argue and convince others; but to change their view, once formed, is out of question.

They will be very slow in accomplishment which is correct when certain circumstances need great deliberation. Anyhow they need some more speed to cope up with majority of their work without mulling matters

over and over again. They are the best long-term planners. In spite of any opposition or criticism from others, they will carry out their original plan, fight it out and emerge victorious, triumphant and successful.

As Venus rules this sign, in *love affairs*, they will continue to be loyal and true to the one whom the person likes, even though there may be opposition or upsetting conditions. A little of self-control is necessary in early life, especially when Taurus receives aspect from Saturn or if Saturn were to be in the ascendant in Taurus. For they enjoy the 'fleshpots' and the pleasant things of life to such a great extent that they will have unbounded appetite. One is to try to lead a temperate life.

Venus gives taste in arts, music, sculpture, cinema, drama, etc. Yet, they are the lucky people who know the value of money, how to handle it and never give away easily. They will be at ease only when they receive money, put it in the pocket or keep it in safe or deposit in the bank. They do not believe in mere hopes of making money or realising the entangled money on a later date. Though they believe that 'Haste is Waste', yet to make money, they do not hesitate.

Weakness: One should not be so obstinate, nor slow in action. Also one should not be so selfish nor vindictive by retaining anger for a very long time.

Health: Normally these persons have robust health. They will appear to have super-human strength. They are best adapted for mechanical and laborious pursuits. They appear to suffer from an over-abundance of life, rather than a deficiency of it. Unlike others they are less sensitive to pains. They can stand up to any amount of strain. They will never admit physical disability. If they fall ill, they suffer for a long time

without admitting it. Their recuperative powers are not satisfactory. Hence their recovery is generally slow.

Disease: Generally, whenever Taurus is afflicted, one suffers from tonsils, diphtheria, pyorrhea or from the affections of the throat, palate and neck. It also shows that one may ail from cold and apoplexy. Constipation, plethora and similar difficulties may be experienced as age advances. As Taurus denotes throat, it is that part of the body which is most susceptible to illness. As it is the second sign of the Zodiac, pimples in the face and eye-sore always give trouble.

Finance: Patience and perseverance pays the Taurus-borns. They will be able to accumulate and hoard money. They will be cautious while spending, especially when they are in need. When once fortune is made, they spend to their satisfaction, keeping a portion always in reserve even though they do not risk in money matters. Never will they squander unnecessarily. As Mercury owns both the second and the fifth houses from Taurus, they have the *gambling* temperament also. Luckily they will often gain especially during Mercury periods. As they have patience and pre-severance, they are able to put on a 'poker face' easily whenever necessary.

Generally, Saturn is held the worst malefic. But for people born in Taurus, Saturn becomes a benefic by owning the most favourable houses nine and ten. Hence, in their profession they will be able to rise to the top and take the best-paid jobs. Also Saturn and Venus, the ruler of Taurus, make them work for material status. They will invest on estates and grow fruits, flowers, tea, coffee, etc. They will have gardens and groves. Mercury also shows that they will be able to get money for others. Hence they may be brokers, underwriters etc., to collect share capital for an industry.

or arrange with bankers for overdraft facilities. They are practical and build their fortune on a steady, firm and reinforced foundation. They don't take chances. They do not spend away to the last Naya paise of their income but always keep something in reserve. They will measure their success only from their savings.

Profession: As those born in Taurus desire to be comfortable and enjoy life to the full, they always go in for the best-paid profession. They have a great liking to trade in luxury goods. As Venus rules this sign, they deal in furs, cosmetics, scents, costly jewels and gems.

As it is the second sign of the Zodiac and as the second house indicates finance, they may be bankers, or one in the board of company-managements. Stock-brokers, treasurers, cashiers, speculators, gamblers, race-goers are mostly born in Taurus.

As Rishaba is said to be the sign of agriculture (Krishi), they may be agriculturists, farmers, gardeners, nursery owners etc.

Venus being the chief governor for music, pleasure and social success, they will be excellent musicians, actors, film producers and owners of theatres. Also bill collectors, employees in the revenue or agricultural department, book binders, dressmakers, tailors, chemists, painters, decorators, insurance agents, bus owners, taxi-dermists, automobile-transport owners are governed by Taurus. Those who deal in flowers, mirrors, glasses, mica, plastic, rubber, rice, cows, cattle, milk, dairy farm, ice-cream, parlour, silk, cotton, vegetables, petrol, sugarcane and sugar are also those who are born having that planet which indicates their profession in Taurus.

As Venus is a feminine planet and the sign Taurus is also feminine, one may be employed in girl's school

and ladies' club, Law court, Income-tax department, sales-tax department, etc. Dealings in earrings, rings, watches, insulators, hats, shoes, leather, hides, and skins, leather pocket books, purses, travelling bags, necklaces, garlands, canes etc., are indicated by Venus.

When so many modes of earnings are attributed to Taurus, it is left to the ingenuity of the astrologer to judge by considering the other aspects: for instance, one is to consider which planet occupies Taurus; which aspects the sign, or the lord of the Sign, Venus etc.

For example, he who supplies boiling milk will have Mars, Moon and the sign Taurus in any manner connected, so that Taurus denotes cow, Moon milk and Mars the fiery planet, to boil it. But he who deals with ice-cream will have Saturn and Moon connected with Taurus or Venus, its lord, so that Venus denotes cow, Moon milk and the cold binding planet cools down and brings out ice-cream. Venus denotes silk: Venus and Sun indicate silk with lace: Venus and Mars show the dealers in Rayon: Venus with Mercury indicates cloth merchants.

Saturn shows mineral products: Moon and Saturn denote kerosene as Moon is watery: Venus, Moon and Saturn indicate petrol as Venus shows refinement and is also the chief governor for motor cars etc.

Venus is Thejas; beauty and skin: Saturn is for the hair-growth: Sun for wool: Mars for Industry. Venus and Saturn show that one will deal in skins and hides as Saturn is the chief governor for longevity and indicates the dead. So Saturn and Venus indicate dead skin. Mars indicates industry. If Venus were to be in the twelfth house, then dealings in shoes is to be predicted as 12th house shows foot. Foot-wear dealers will have Venus, Saturn and Mars as the planets, indicating profession. (Profession will be dealt with

elaborately and a handy ready reckoner will be published after all the signs and planets are explained).

Venus, Saturn and Mercury show that the native will deal in exports and imports of leather goods. If Sun also has any connection with them, he will deal in woollen goods, carpets etc.

Venus is for scents and for beauty: If Venus is connected with Moon, he will deal in scents and scented oils: If Venus and Moon receive aspect from Mars, the native may manufacture scented soaps: If Sun is also connected, it indicates medicated soaps: If Venus and Mars alone are connected, they show scented powders. Venus, Sun and Moon denote Anjan for the eye or eyetex.

Venus, Mars and Moon in the 3rd and 12th houses indicate the liquid colours used to polish the nails like cutex.

Planets in Taurus indicating vehicle show that he will have a four-legged vehicle: Mars suggests that it will be run by motor; i.e. there is mechanical contrivance; Saturn or Lord of 6 connected with the planets indicating profession and Taurus show that he will be a taxi-driver.

In this manner one is to analyse and judge. In whatever profession they are, they will prove to be good administrators maintaining discipline and controlling others. They are hard to budge, if they once make a decision; they will go ahead even though there may be opposition. If they have partners in business, it is advisable that the partners do not confront them with fresh ideas suddenly, off and on. They (the partners of Taurus born) should wait, select a time and plant the seed. Carefully and cautiously they have to impress on the mind of the Taureans; allow time for them to accept

the idea slowly; then they themselves will come out with a little improvement or modification to the original idea, regard it as their own and finally put the proposal into practice. In service, Taureans are found to be faithful to the end.

Domestic Environments: Men born in Taurus are good providers and the women are good home-makers. There will be happy and harmonious life. They have comfort, rest and peace at home. They like their own native land. Scenery will attract them. Peace, pleasure, prosperity, property, popularity and position mean much to them.

Taureans always supply sumptuous food and give feast to others. If they are not served similarly by the guest, they cannot tolerate. They decorate the house, keep furniture etc., tidy and maintain their home in good condition.

Marriage and Married Life: People born in Taurus are not generally impulsive. They take much time to take a decision in the matter of selecting the partner in life. If once they decide that a particular individual is ideal, they will stick on and will never leave a stone unturned till they come out successful. Since the sign is an earthy one, those born in the other two earthy signs or in the three watery signs will prove to be good partners contributing to peace, maintaining harmony and leading a happy life. There may be romances for Taurus-borns. If they fall in love with any, they are faithful to them to the last. Their emotions will be deep. They do not like to quarrel and they hate confusion. The men born in Taurus will have loving wives and the ladies born in this sign will have devoted husbands. Love is real to them. They will always fulfil their social and financial obligations. They will always be affectionate, warm and ever-loving.

They respond to kind treatment. They are flattered by luxury.

Divorce is rare. They will endure and suffer even untold miseries and never desert the partner. They will have such a feeling that the partner must be sheltered, looked after, attended upon, cared for and protected under any circumstances.

Taurus husbands adore their wives. They do not mind taking all pains to supply them whatever they want. They may have their partners born in a higher rank. They may not be already related as the lord of seventh house is also lord of the twelfth house. They are reliable, generous and faithful. They will never neglect their house. They want their wives to be nicely and look attractive. They will never find domestic life tiresome, nor at any part of their life will they regret marriage and look back to the old days when they were bachelors and were free to do as they pleased.

Taurus wives will behave both like a mother and a wife. They will appear to be reserved and calm. They may doubt their husband's love and affection and make no secret of their love. They will also be very anxious to lead a happy harmonious wedded

They seem to care more for their homes than they do for themselves between husband and wife. They are more satisfactory and dutiful parents than they are as partners in life. The softer side of their nature gives them with a gentleness, a peacefulness and a sympathy which makes them the most desirable companions in any relationship of life. Their feelings are easily hurt. It does not find hasty or ill-timed consolation.

Countries: Persia, Modia, Mozendaram, Azerbaijan, Caucasus, Georgia, Cyprus, Asia Minor, Poland, the Archipelago, Holland, white Russia and Ireland.

Cities and Towns: Rhodes, Mantua, Dublin, Parma, Leipzig, Franconia, Palermo, Bhadra, Marwar, Ghosha, the Yamuna, Mathsya, Mathura, Surasena, Panchala, Ayodhya, Kuru, Pariyatra Mountain, Kapisthala and Hastinapura.

Animate and Inanimate Objects: White flowers, reciters of sacred hymns, grammarians, miners, potters, priests, astrologers, observers of vows, merchandise, kings, wealthy persons, yogins, cartmen, cows, bulls, aquatic animals, agriculturists, mountains, men in authority, garments, fruits, gems, musicians and lovers.

Character To Be Corrected: So far the general indications of Taurus are dealt with in detail. They are applicable only when Taurus sign is not afflicted by any planet. But if the birth-sign Taurus receives adverse aspects, the person will have undesirable effects and results. It is necessary to cultivate some virtues and try to avoid the evil effect.

For instance, Mars and Mercury afflicting the ascendant Taurus, or Mars afflicting Mercury in Taurus or Mercury forming evil aspect with Mars in Taurus makes one a criminal. Generally psychologists and psychiarists will meet with a large number of children born under the above circumstances. In their youth, they may remove small coins from the parents' purse and may not be corrected by their parents in time, with the result that these people do not respect the personal rights and possessions of others. They will be going on committing such crimes without giving thought to its seriousness and wrongfulness. They are the people who automatically follow the impulse and during

unguarded moments rob away from the busy persons. They commit thefts in banks, etc. Saturn and Mercury give them the courage to commit forgery and cheat the bank. But Saturn and Mercury forming favourable aspects show that one's realisation is less than anticipated. They will be inclined to hold on to the past, long after it had served its usefulness. They have to re-channel their energies into right procedure, as they may get into wrong lines of activity and schools of thought. The best types of interests alone should become a part of their thinking mentality.

Saturn alone afflicting the ascendant makes the natives lazy and lethargic. They don't realise that life moves ever forward. They generally do not move along with it. So they are soon out of step and out of tune.

Hence, people born in Taurus, having these adverse aspects have to correct themselves, when alone they can enjoy the real fruits of life in this world. They should pray for "Goddess Laxmi".

Planets in Taurus and their results will appear in the subsequent issues.

MARS

Astronomy : Mars is one of the outer planets. It is nearer to the Earth than any of the other outer planets like Jupiter or Saturn, etc. The mean distance between the Sun and the Earth is around 93 million miles, whereas the mean distance between Sun and Mars is 141 million miles. Both Earth and Mars go round and round the Sun at different velocities. Mars will always be outside the circle traced by the Earth.

Suppose that two cows are tied up to one post with ropes 93 yards and 141 yards long. They go round the post, and make concentric circles with 93 and 141 yards as radii. The cow tied up with the longer rope will make a bigger round than the other and it will ever be outside the circle described by the other cow with 93 yards rope. Similarly, Mars makes a bigger circle than that of the Earth and is ever outside the circle formed by the Earth.

Only Moon, Mercury and Venus can appear between the Earth and the Sun on certain occasions. But Mars, Jupiter and other outer planets can never travel between the Sun and the Earth and are ever outside.

Mars completes its journey round the Sun in 687 days, so that a Martian year is 687 of our solar days. Mars is smaller than the Earth and its diameter is around 4,200 miles. It is just double that of the Moon. The mass of Mars is a little above one-tenth of that of the Earth. It is found that Mars rotates about itself in 24 hours 37 minutes 23 seconds in the same direction as that of the Earth. A Martian Sidereal Day is roughly 1,026 of our solar days. Mars resembles closely our Earth in one aspect; that is, the axis, about which it rotates, is tilted up at an angle of

24 degrees 50 minutes. Just like the Earth, Mars has temperate and frigid zones.

Mars is red in colour and so its light is ruddy in appearance. It shines in the night so very brilliantly that one will not miss to notice it. It can be easily distinguished from other stars and planets. Mars is inconspicuous both in the *early morning* and in the evening *immediately after sunset*, when it will be nearer to the Sun. But, when the longitude between the Sun and Mars increases, the latter shines more brilliantly than the brightest of the stars (Sirius).

Mythology: Mars is said to be the deity of the Buddhists and the God of the Romans. It is the God of war and also of hunting. Mars (or Ares in Greek; Artes in Egyptian; Angaraka, Mangala, Kuja in Sanskrit and Sevvai in Tamil) is the son of Jupiter (Zeus) and his wife Hera. He is the God of dispute, destruction and war. He was disliked by one and all because of his warlike nature. Many a time, other Gods wounded him and conquered him. Once he was imprisoned by his conqueror; Mercury came to his relief and freed him. He loved Venus who reciprocated satisfactorily. Mars was held in high esteem and honour in the Roman Empire. In the Bible, Mars is symbolised by the Devil. It is the God of force and energy. According to the Hindus, Mars is God Muruga, Subramanya, Kumaraswamy, Velayudham or Vadivel, meaning the fighting power. He is considered to be the Commander-in-Chief of the celestial armies. Mars rules over "*Sama Veda*".

Mars ruled the first month of the Roman Year, March and the eighth month of the Roman Year, October. Certain days in those months were given over to Martian ceremonies. Until the time of Augustus, Mars had only two temples at Rome. Both were connected with warlike operations. Originally, one of the

temples was an altar; while the other was the gate through which the army used to march.

Astrology: Mars is a dry, fiery planet, masculine by nature. Mars rules Aries and Scorpio, gets exalted in Capricorn, debilitated in Cancer and detrimented in Taurus and Libra. Mars is significant of energy, both constructive and destructive, depending upon its position, aspects and location in the horoscope. Mars has much to do with one's ambition and desires. Mars symbolises the senses and rules over the animal instinct in man. Generally, Mars is said to be a malefic planet. If it is not afflicted and if it receives favourable aspects, it offers the following good qualities as self-confidence, endurance, impulse for all ventures and heroic deeds, strength, courage, combativeness, sharp wit, faculty to argue, go ahead spirit, etc. Mars bestows one with quick mental activity and extraordinary muscular strength, great organising ability, power for practical execution, independent spirit, force of character, strong determination, ambition to come out successful in the material field inspite of any opposition and above all, leadership in all pursuits. Mars gives the chance to accomplish almost everything which one desires, in a resourceful and ingenious manner.

If one is intelligent and sensible, he will never oppose a Martian, because the Martians will select the opportune moment to strike and also to withdraw. They will act in such a propitious moment that the Martians will surely inflict defeat on others. It is always advisable to make all efforts to enter into a compromise with Martians instead of widening the gap, and inviting further trouble.

Martians combine physical delight and spiritual well-being when they live on a higher plane of consciousness.

If Mars is weak and afflicted in a horoscope, the native will be rash, will lose temper quickly and will be fool-hardy. As Mars rules over contentions and strifes, one will be quarrelsome. If Mars is afflicted and weak, all the good qualities mentioned above will be absent, and he will submit himself to others. He may be fond of drink. Whenever there is any difference of opinion, he relies more in the application of brute force than to argue intelligently and try to convince logically. He is always ready for violence. He will not hesitate to take the aggressive parts.

Mostly, the worst type of sexualist is governed by Mars. Such people will satisfy their sexual hunger in novel ways. They will not mind about the pain they give to the partners. They may adopt malpractices.

Martians are said to be extremists. If they are true to anybody, they will go to any extent at the risk of their lives to save their friends. They will sacrifice anything.

Beneficial Mars makes the natives adventurous and independent. They do not relish suggestions from others, but they will act according to their own conscience. They dislike small undertakings, but prefer to execute large projects. Many pioneers, leaders, heroes, warriors, and explorers are the sons of Mars.

“Mars is the chief governor for brothers and landed property”.

Physical Features: People born with Mars as ruling planet will have white complexion with a shade of red. The natives will be tall and muscular. There will be pimples on the face. The eyes will be round. Their waists will be narrow and the bones will be full of red bone marrow.

Aspects with other Planets: Mars forming good aspect with *Sun* makes the body of the native hot and susceptible to sharp and acute complaints such as small-pox, high fever, etc. Good aspect between these two planets gives abundant energy and good health. There will be enough of immunity and resistance against infectious diseases. Both the planets give courage, frankness and enthusiasm. They will be self-made and lucky. If they form bad aspect, the natives are liable to suffer from fever, accident, cuts, wounds, explosions, etc. There will be unnecessary disputes, excitement and difficulties due to rash actions. Domestic life also will be unpleasant and unhappy. They get easily irritated and become violent. They will be worried.

Mars forming good aspect with *Moon* indicates that the native will be very generous, ambitious, bold and enthusiastic. Robust health especially to ladies (as both the planets govern the menstrual periods), strong constitution and good appearance are given by Mars. Evil aspects among these two planets threaten the native with rash and impulsive action. He may be reckless and go to the extreme without considering the consequences. Both health and reputation will suffer. Accidents will be frequent and there may be profuse bleedings. Beneficial aspects promise improvement in status and satisfactory financial success. Adverse aspects portend losses, slander, end of life to any near and dear relative, misunderstanding, silly quarrels and irritation.

If Mars receives good aspects from *Mercury*, one will evince love for work; he will speedily complete all the duties assigned to him. This aspect offers vitality, vigour and valour. Promotion, prosperity, success in competition and disputes, bright outlook on life and adventurous spirit are indicated by the beneficial aspects between Mars and Mercury. Adverse aspects will make

the native a cheat, a scoundrel and a thief. Also the native himself may lose by theft. He may be swindled by others.

Good aspect from *Jupiter* to Mars shows that the native will be determined, exercising free will with a go-ahead spirit. He will be able to bend others to his desire and he will be noble. He will succeed in competitive examinations and gain financial success. Logicians and lawyers will have the favourable aspect between Mars and Jupiter. So also the bank agents and political leaders will be having strong and beneficial aspects between these two planets.

Adverse aspect between these two planets causes extravagant expense, loss through litigation, loss through investment in banks or through gambling. There may also be criminal proceedings and prosecutions. Depromotion or transfer to undesirable locality or section is also indicated.

Good aspect from *Venus* to Mars is indeed very beneficial as the peaceful and passionate Venus will soften and tone down the fiery nature of Mars making the native courteous, upright, accommodative and diplomatic. He will try to lead a peaceful and harmonious life. Occasionally the amorous nature of the native will overcome and conquer his free-will and independent spirit. He will be fond of sports and pleasurable pursuits. Courage, confidence and capability to do business will help him to amass wealth and possess landed properties with garden, etc. He may spend to his entire satisfaction and enjoy his life a good deal, forming fortunate attachments with the ladies and gaining popularity.

Bad aspect between Mars and Venus makes one lavish, reckless, extravagant, and unmindful of any loss that he may incur. To satisfy his lust and desire, he

will do anything and mingle himself with low-class women or low-paid servants. A few will even go to the extent of borrowing from low-class people and squander everything. If one were to exercise his or her strong will, one can avoid these troubles unlike those caused by the evil aspects between Jupiter and Saturn or Jupiter and Uranus. Because, these evil results are the outcome of his own mean actions. So, one should try to avoid troubles; ill-repute, slander, disgrace, domestic unhappiness, etc., and the dirty venereal diseases, by his or her strong will, determination and action.

Favourable aspects between *Saturn* and Mars is very beneficial, as Saturn does not allow one to be impulsive, rash and aggressive. But it regulates, makes one bold and courageous and gives the native force or character. Patience, endurance, health and activity with enthusiasm and executive ability, will reward the native amply and offer good rise in life to occupy covetable posts. He never shirks work, nor has any stage-fear. Even if he has to face many difficulties due to other combinations, he will go through the ordeal successfully.

Adverse aspects are, in some cases, very dangerous. Both are malefic by nature and if they also own evil houses, one has to exercise care during the joint periods of these two planets or during such periods when they form aspects either by transit or by progression. One will be rash, get quickly irritated, will become uncontrollable, will be hasty and will even commit murder. Have we not heard of cold murders without any previous contemplation and planning but committed suddenly on any provocation followed by immediate surrender to the police authorities. Without any exception, we can see the evil aspects in the horoscopes of these criminals. Mars represents sharp instruments, knife, gun, etc., whereas Saturn is the

chief governor for longevity; both represent one's end of life. To ruin oneself by squandering away the permanent possession, to lose temporary possession by theft and to lose one's charm by suffering from small-pox, etc., are attributed to the evil aspects between Mars and Saturn.

Beneficial aspects between Mars and *Uranus* show that the native will be resourceful, original and independent. He will have intuition and interest in occult subjects. To discover or to invent this beneficial aspect is very helpful. His latent ingenuity and abilities will be translated to action, whenever these two planets form favourable aspects either by transit or by progression. Bad aspect is as dangerous as that between Saturn and Mars. The native will get angry and when provoked further, he cannot be controlled. Perversion, eccentricity and doggedness will not allow him to pay heed to others' suggestions but to carry on in his own line of action. He may become stone-hearted and wicked. Whether he has any material gain or not, he will fight out to the last to establish that he is right. If he feels that the price of shares must go up sooner or later, he will not mind holding his purchase position for months, even though the market is weak, there is no support and the bulls are absent. To stick to his own idea and not to move along with the current, in spite of the loss he may incur, is the result of this aspect. He will start any business in a flash which will end in a crash, followed by disgrace and slander.

Good aspect with *Neptune* makes the native religious. He may make long journeys, have contact with foreigners, have foreign collaboration and gain much profits in wholesale business, agency, etc. Success to a satisfactory extent and jubilant spirit are promised.

Aspects with other Planets: Mars forming good aspect with *Sun* makes the body of the native hot and susceptible to sharp and acute complaints such as small-pox, high fever, etc. Good aspect between these two planets gives abundant energy and good health. There will be enough of immunity and resistance against infectious diseases. Both the planets give courage, frankness and enthusiasm. They will be self-made and lucky.

If they form bad aspect, the natives are liable to suffer from fever, accident, cuts, wounds, explosions, etc. There will be unnecessary disputes, excitement and difficulties due to rash actions. Domestic life also will be unpleasant and unhappy. They get easily irritated and become violent. They will be worried.

Mars forming good aspect with *Moon* indicates that the native will be very generous, ambitious, bold and enthusiastic. Robust health especially to ladies (as both the planets govern the menstrual periods), strong constitution and good appearance are given by Mars. Bad aspects among these two planets threaten the native with rash and impulsive action. He may be reckless and go to the extreme without considering the consequences. Both health and reputation will suffer.

Beneficial aspects promise improvement in accidents. Satisfactory financial success. Adverse aspects portend losses, slander, end of life to any near relatives and dear relative, misunderstanding, silly quarrels and litigation.

If Mars receives good aspects from *Mercury*, one will love for work; he will speedily complete all duties assigned to him. This aspect offers vitality, promotion and valour. Promotion, prosperity, success in and disputes, bright outlook on life and vigorous spirit are indicated by the beneficial aspects between Mars and Mercury. Adverse aspects will make

the native a cheat, a scoundrel and a thief. Also the native himself may lose by theft. He may be swindled by others.

Good aspect from *Jupiter* to Mars shows that the native will be determined, exercising free will with a go ahead spirit. He will be able to bend others to his desire and he will be noble. He will succeed in competitive examinations and gain financial success. Logicians and lawyers will have the favourable aspect between Mars and Jupiter. So also the bank agents and political leaders will be having strong and beneficial aspects between these two planets.

Adverse aspect between these two planets causes extravagant expense, loss through litigation, loss through investment in banks or through gambling. There may also be criminal proceedings and prosecutions. Depromotion or transfer to undesirable locality or section is also indicated.

Good aspect from *Venus* to Mars is indeed very beneficial as the peaceful and passionate Venus will soften and tone down the fiery nature of Mars making the native courteous, upright, accommodative and diplomatic. He will try to lead a peaceful and harmonious life. Occasionally the amorous nature of the native will overcome and conquer his free-will and independent spirit. He will be fond of sports and pleasurable pursuits. Courage, confidence and capability to do business will help him to amass wealth and possess landed properties with garden, etc. He may spend to his entire satisfaction and enjoy his life a good deal, forming fortunate attachments with the ladies and gaining popularity.

Bad aspect between Mars and Venus makes one lavish, reckless, extravagant, and unmindful of any loss that he may incur. To satisfy his lust and desire, he

Bad aspect makes him perverted in sexual life, and a fanatic in religion or philosophy. His mind will be to poison others or to commit suicide by drowning or taking poison. Otherwise, he himself will run the risk of being drowned in the sea, river, lake or well.

Thus the characteristics of the native get modified by the various aspects received by Mars from the other planets.

Parts of the Body: Mars governs the external sex organs, muscular system, left ear, face and head; sense of taste, the bladder, nose, (It is concerned with both the reproductive and destructive processes.) ureters, pelvis of kidney, prostate gland, groins, rectum, the colon, the test and red bone marrow.

Diseases from which one suffers when one runs the period of Mars who, by its lordship or by occupation, becomes evil, may be any of the following. All acute fevers, Plague, Small-pox, Chicken pox, Measles, Mumps, inflammatory complaints, burns, ruptures of capillaries, Fistula, wounds, cuts, brain fever, Haemorrhage, Typhoid, Puerperal fever, ulcer in the intestines, Hernia, Erysipelas, Malaria, Abortions, bleeding, boils, carbuncles, Appendicitis, Muscular rheumatism, Tumour, Septic poisoning, Tetanus, etc.

When so many diseases are indicated by Mars, to pitch upon the exact nature of the ailment and to diagnose it, needs further deep study, thorough analysis and correct judgment. Else, Astrology will not be useful to the doctor and also to the patient. One can take precautionary measures (prophylactic, vaccines, etc.) only when he is forewarned, well in advance and he can try to protect himself completely or reduce the virulence of the disease, if it is inevitable to suffer from it.

As the explanation will run to many pages, it is proposed to deal with this subject in detail in the subsequent issues, under the heading, "*Diseases and Diagnosis*".

Profession : As Mars gives one courage and it is a militant planet, one will be employed in the military department. Police is also governed by Mars. Those who deal with guns, hunters and gunners will have Mars as the lord of the 2nd, 6th or the 10th house or Mars may occupy or aspect these houses, or be conjoined with the lords of those houses.

Chemists, dentists, surgeons, butchers and barbers are governed by Mars.

Those who deal in iron and steel, in the kitchen, in the boilers, steam engines, etc., are under the rule of Mars.

It also indicates the smiths' industry, factory, dealers in corals, ruby, red articles, thief, robber, dacoit, murderer, etc.

Mars in the fiery sign shows that he will go to the war front and fight. In earthy sign, it indicates infantry. Mars occupying airy sign denotes Air pilots. Watery sign occupied by Mars indicates Navy. So also planets conjoined with Mars or aspecting Mars give clue to find out the exact nature of one's profession. Sun conjoined with Mars indicates that he may be in the military hospital, as Sun denotes medical department. Moon denotes Navy. Mercury indicates that he may be in the accounts or audit department, as Mercury stands for inspection of accounts; military or mechanical engineering is also governed by Mars and Mercury. Venus rules over transport. Saturn indicates that he may be employed in digging trenches, graves, etc., and also to carry the wounded as well as to dispose of the dead.

Detailed explanation and guidance to ascertain one's *profession* will also appear in subsequent issues, when the students have thoroughly understood each sign, each planet and the various houses.

Products : Iron and Steel, Coffee, Tea, Cholan, Shellac, Tobacco; Hemp, Walnut, Cashewnut, Groundnut, Betelnut, Ginger, Pine, Mustards, Nux Vomica, Gentian, Garlick, Brandy, Whisky, Arrack, Toddy, Bhasmum (Powders), Metallic Oxides, Pungent articles, Axe, Knife, Sword, Gun, etc., Copper, Weapon called Sataghni, landed properties, serpent, thorny plants, Land, Building, old materials, old instruments for repairs, and renewal.

Mars and Saturn denote iron and steel ; Mars and Venus show coffee, tea, etc. Mars and Neptune indicate tobacco. Mars and Moon rule over Brandy, Whisky, etc. Mars and Rahu or Kethu suggest serpents.

Political : Differences of opinion, disputes, difficulties, misunderstandings and quarrels among leaders. Preparation for war and fight in battle field, restlessness in the State, revolution, violence, murder, rape, loot, bloodshed, arson, kidnapping, etc. Cordite Factory, manufacture of arms and ammunition, bombs, fireworks, tanks, weapons, acids, etc. Reorganisation or expansion of industry, factory, etc., producing chemicals, fertilisers, tractors, jeeps, arms and the distinctive and death inflicting weapons ; nationalisation of such industries ; drastic laws and reforms ; Martial Law and Ordinance, expropriation of Foreign Capital ; expansion of agriculture ; reclamation of waste lands ; marshy lands, etc. Controls of the produce governed by Mars. Restriction in their movement, sales, etc.

Economic : Whenever Mars forms beneficial aspects, there will be great activity and new ventures will be undertaken. In the market, there will be brisk

buying and selling. New companies will be floated. Good aspects at the time of the registration of the company show that it will be sound and profitable. Bad aspects forewarn that the relationship among the directors will not be cordial. There will be misunderstanding and difficulties. Manufacture of motors, engines, spare parts of machines, tools, etc., and the export and import of these are ruled by Mars. As it is called *Boomi Karaka* and it is also a fiery planet, manufacture of brick, construction of buildings, quarters for officials and servants are ruled by Mars. Being an impulsive and rash planet, the prices of shares will suddenly have a sharp rise or if Mars is afflicted by Saturn, Uranus, Neptune, etc., a precipitous fall. Good aspect gives courage to Bulls and bad aspect depresses them but gives go ahead spirit to the Bears.

There will be strikes by Kisans, Technicians, Mechanics and subordinates and in consequence agriculture and industry will be affected. Jupiter and Venus afflicting Mars threaten the cultivators with loss and disappointment, as the agricultural produce will be affected by locusts, pests, rats, etc. There will be increase in the tax to launch new projects or due to war preparations and stock-piling. Purchases of Fire Engines, Expansion of Fire Extinguishing Department, Expansion of Vigilance, A.R.P., etc., are also governed by Mars.

Handwriting : Mars gives sharp angles and narrow hooks. The upper zone will be short whereas the lower zone will be long and strong. His words will invariably slant towards the right. Only very rarely, he writes upright. The strokes of his words will be thick. He will separate his words lavishly and waste much paper. But he will not waste much time to write. He finds that putting a dot over 'i' and drawing a horizontal stroke for 't' are waste of time. He will

boldly underline his signature which will ascend from left to right.

Animals and Birds: Savage Beasts, Tiger, Wolf, Hunting Dogs, etc., and also Elephant according to Brihat Sambhita, Vulture, Kite, Hawk, etc.

Plants and Herbs: Thorny plants, gentian, garlic, groom, mustard, hemp, coriander, tobacco, pine, red ones.

Places in India: Mars presides over Narmada, Bheemaratha, Nirvindhya, Vetravatee, Godavari, Vena, Ganges, Mahanadhee, Sindu, Uttara Pandya, near mount Mahendra, Vindhya, Malaya, Chola, Dravida, Videha, Andhra, Kerala, Asmaka, Bhasapara Kuntalai, Cantipura, Nassik, Bhogavardhana, Tupte, Gumptee, etc.

Places: War field, Military area, Slaughter houses, Police station, Industrial area, Smith's shops, etc.

Time: The two months governed by Mars are termed as Grishma Ruthu — June and July.

Days: Mars rules over Tuesdays. Sundays and Mondays will prove to be the days of success, pleasure and profit. Friday shows pleasure, union and expense. Wednesdays affect health, yet increases one's income and improves one's business and gives frequent short journeys. Thursdays are for investment, expansion and long journey. Saturday will be dull and lethargic.

Number: 9 is the number of Mars. 1, 2, 4, 7 are auspicious. 3 shows journey and pleasant purchases. 5 is lucky, yet health will deteriorate. 6 shows pleasure and expenses. 8 threatens that the native will be lazy and enjoy success when he gets dejected.

Colour: Red is ruled by Mars. If one is very impulsive or rash, he can use blue, so that he can exer-

cise caution and avoid injuries. While one selects a colour, it is very important to note the weak points of the native for corrections and improvement. If Mars is very strong and is in a fiery or airy sign, he will be very bold and even rash. For such people, green and blue are the colours best suited to cool them down and keep them under control. They will not be rash but they will have enthusiasm and practical executive ability. If Mars indicates one's disease, the astrologer has to consider the nature of the ailment and suggest the colour accordingly. If Mars and Moon cause small-pox, use red colour for the panes, glass-doors, screen cloth; etc., so that the patient will have rapid cure and he will not appear pox-faced, as no scars and pits will be formed due to exposure to red colour. But if Mars and Mercury cause excitement, insanity or fits, use blue and green when he will come to normal. But if one is gloomy, dull, lethargic and lazy, use red colour to make him active. His depression and inferiority complex will disappear. He will make fresh attempts and come out successful, even though he had been suffering for a long period due to delay or denial. Red Colour offers authority and power; it is useful to overcome dangers, and avoid accidents. That is why Police Station is red. Policemen are supplied with red caps; fire engine has red paints and red signals stop one from further proceeding in the same direction at that time, to avoid collision, derailment, accidents, etc. All these show that red colour is used to avoid danger, to run no risk to maintain law and order and to lead happy life.

Gems: Coral, ruby and all red stones are governed by Mars. If one desires to avoid injuries, cuts, burns, scalds, abrasions, to become bold and independent, and to succeed in competition, litigation, etc., he can use red stones.

Prayers : To ward off the evil indicated by Mars and to enjoy beneficial results, one should pray to the following Gods :

- (1) If Mars is not connected with any planet, Lord Muruga, Subramanya.
- (2) If connected with Sun, Veerabhadra : Surya namaskaram.
- (3) If conjoined with Moon, Kali, Parvathi, Lalitha.
- (4) If in any manner connected with Mercury, Narasimha Veeraraghava.
- (5) Mars, Mercury and Venus,—Lakshmi Narasimha.
- (6) Mars, Mercury and Saturn,—Anjaneya.
- (7) Mars and Jupiter,—Satyanarayana.
- (8) Mars and Venus—Maha Lakshmi.
- (9) Mars and Saturn—Karuppannan, Madurai-veeran.
- (10) Mars, Saturn, Rahu and Mercury—Venkata-chalapathi.
- (11) Mars, Saturn and Rahu—Ayyappan.
- (12) Mars and Kethu—Lord Ganesh.
- (13) Mars, Venus and Kethu—Vallabha Ganapathi.
- (14) Saturn, Mars, Venus and Kethu—Uchishta Maha Ganapathi and so on.

Advice to Ladies : It is advantageous to wear red stones, to put on red kumkum, to use red clothes, etc. Because from the time of birth till the end of life at every stage, it is Mars which has to protect them : e.g.

- (1) in infancy to have resistance against diseases, not to suffer from liver complaints, to put on weight, not to touch fire and suffer from burns, not to dip the hands in boiling milk, etc., and avoid ailments from boils,

- (2) in youth, to avoid fire accidents which is common among girls when they light crackers or stand near stoves, etc.,
- (3) to have proper menstruation and not to suffer from pains in the breast or belly,
- (4) to be free from Mars dhoshā and have a pleasing partner, to have the marriage celebrated in proper age without undue delay,
- (5) not to suffer from abortions, bleeding, etc.,
- (6) not to seek for a surgeon's aid but to have easy delivery without even instruments and no blood transfusion,
- (7) to own lands,
- (8) to own a house,
- (9) to avoid accidents while going by car, scooter, etc.,
- (10) to have good understanding with brothers and receive help from them as Mars is the chief governor for brothers. (He will be the (mama) uncle to her children whose co-operation contributes to peace and prosperity.)
- (11) and above all to feel that she is respected by others and there are some people to carry out her instructions or wishes, not excluding her husband,
- (12) to have no fears, but to be courageous to maintain health and be ever active till the end of life.

Therefore ladies should fast on Tuesdays, to pray that diety as recommended above, use red gems, etc., which will give them mental solace. They can be confident that there is no more evil ruled Mars, etc.

SUN IN EACH HOUSE

(Continued from July issue)

SETTING SUN

(Sun in the 7th House)

Seventh House is an important angle. Astrologers can predict many events in one's life and one's relationship with others by considering the 7th house which is both the compliment to lagna and also opponent to the first house.

Seventh House answers questions concerning marriage, love affairs, description of partner in life, their characteristics, law suits, one's second child, partners in business, younger brother's child (5th to the 3rd), maternal grand-mother (4th to 4th), father's elder brother or father's friend (11th to 9th), friend's father (9th to 11th), the end of life to his secret enemy (8th to 12th), as well as maraka-sthana to the native (7th house to Lagna). First house stands for longevity while the 7th house indicates short span of life.

Eighth house also shows longevity. Viyaya or negative to 8th is 7. So loss of life is indicated by the 7th house as death is Viyaya to life.

Seventh House also represents the doctors who attend on him, the bank that lends money or the bank in which money is deposited, the engineer who builds his house, etc. Thus, each and every individual with whom transactions are made or with whom one gets into close touch, is represented by the 7th house.

Sun in the Seventh House is said to be a benefic by a few; others call it a malefic. *Both are correct.* Sun will prove to be good, whenever it receives good aspects from other planets and will cause anxiety if the aspects

are adverse. Sun in the Seventh House conjoined with malefics will become very evil, while with benefics the Sun gives one, all that is good in life.

Sun in the 7th house shows that the marriage partner will be endowed with good personality and will be magnanimous, noble, proud, firm-minded, rich, warm-hearted, steady in attachment, true and happy. Good aspects of Sun promise gain from the time of marriage and also improvement in status and position.

The kind of copulation which a native can have is indicated by the 7th house to Lagna and also to adhana Lagna—7th house is otherwise called “Asta Rasi” as it is setting then.

Malefics in the 7th house show that the enjoyment takes place much against the wish of either of the two.

If Mars is in 7, the woman concerned gets into anger *after satisfaction*. If Saturn is in 7, the couple will get into anger *without satisfaction or enjoyment*. If Sun is in 7 aspected by evil planets, there will be *repulsion at the outset itself*.

If benefics conjoin or form favourable aspects, then the union will be followed by ‘Vilasa’ and ‘Hasa’, i.e., real satisfactory conjugal bliss.

Sun in 7 shows that the native will enjoy with a barren woman. It will be true only when Sun occupies evil and barren sign and also the Nakshathra, ruled by malefics or effeminate planets. (Arudhra, Hastha are fruitless stars. Mercury and Saturn are effeminate planets).

Sun owns the 5th house of the Zodiac, Leo, which is classified as barren. Seventh house Libra is said to be the house of debilitation. Libra is ruled by Venus

which offers all fruits and comforts of life in this world, whereas the Sun which is more concerned with the uplift of the soul cannot give such results denoted by Venus. Saturn's exaltation in the 7th house of Zodiac confirms that its enemy Sun cannot be strong, whereas its bosom friend Venus is powerful. Therefore, 7th house indicates union and Sun therein deprives pleasure arising out of such union. Further, Lord of 5 in 7 is not favourable to give children. Sun being Lord of the 5th sign of the Zodiac, getting debilitated in the 7th sign Libra, confirms the statement that people with Sun in 7 will have union with barren women. It is invariably correct when Sun is conjoined with or aspected by evil planets. Benefics aspecting the Sun may give good health to wife but they may adopt contraceptive methods to limit the issues.

Sun in the 7th house indicates that the partners will be natural leaders, ambitious, independent, determined, industrious, persistent, honest, conscientious, philosophical and philanthropic. They are easily provoked but quickly appeased. They will be frank and outspoken.

Sun shows that the second child will be magnetic, intuitive, inventive, candid, forceful, fond of sports, drama, honours and high position in life.

- - Generally, all the relatives indicated by the 7th House will have more or less similar characteristics.

When Sun receives good aspects, one can have partners for business. They will gain popularity, command respect from others and maintain good relationship with business people and officers in decent position.

Sun, receiving favourable aspects, helps to avert difficulties by arbitration or mutual consent. Generally,

Sun will be in 7, in the horoscopes of those who would have been born at the time of Sun-set. They will not have the mind to carry on the litigation and put the opponent to difficulties. Even though they may know that they are sure of ultimate success in litigation, they will try to end it by a compromise, even requesting the judge to appeal to the opponent. Having Sun in 7, one can never be a "Shylock". Bad aspects to Sun in 7 show that it is difficult to enter into a compromise but the litigation will drag on and finally the native will miserably lose like "Shylock".

Sun in 7, receiving beneficial aspects, portrays expansion in business, larger income, assistance from Government Officials and soundness in bank position. Adverse aspects threaten not only loss but also difference of opinion, separation, litigation, etc.

Sun in the Seventh House indicates fortune to the younger brother through his wife and gain in speculation and gambling.

Sun in 7 throws many obstacles and does not allow mother to enjoy much progress in life, especially when it is afflicted by evil planets.

Sun in 7 is favourable for the children to be bold, resourceful, ambitious and enterprising. They will have beneficial colleagues and neighbours. They may make money by editing, publishing, etc.

Sun in 7 promises much gain to the native's father. He will be successful and achieve his aim.

MOLES AND THEIR SIGNIFICANCE

Generally, predictions are offered from the presence of the moles appearing on the body of both male and female. Since most of the people will be interested more to know the results than to hear the astrological explanation, the meaning of moles will be given in this issue and the explanation will follow in the following ones.

The larger the number of moles in one's body (from head to foot, in any part) the greater will be either the prosperity or adversity. Whether beneficial or not is to be judged from the part of the body where they are found.

Round moles indicate good augury. Oblong ones show moderate gains. If the moles are angular, there will be mixed results both favourable and unfavourable ones. The deeper the colour of the mole, the more pronounced will be the result. If there is a very little growth of hair upon the mole, one will have some impediments or hindrance in one's undertakings; there will be delay but ultimate success. If there is profuse growth of hair on the mole, one will meet with disappointment in life.

The parts of the body will be followed in alphabetical order.

Ankle: Moles appearing in the ankle indicate an effeminate disposition. Males, having moles in the ankles, will be lacking in courage and push whereas women having such moles will be bold, humorous and even active. For both male and female, the moles in the ankles promise success in their career; they will have most desirable partner in life and earn name, fame and reputation. They will gain money and enjoy satis-

factorily. There will be no disappointment in love affairs.

Arm : Moles on either of the arms denote that the person will have a courteous disposition, power to endure pain or confront danger, work very hard, be faithful, loyal and devoted to duty. He or she will be a pleasant and dutiful partner. They may have many obstacles, disputes, etc. In all cases, they will fight for the right to the last, and come out victorious. Prosperity in all enterprises and happiness in every walk of life are indicated. Generally, males having moles in the arm will become widowers at the age of forty. But in the case of ladies, these moles denote that they will be survived by their partners. (They are termed as Dheerga Sumangalees.)

Armpits : It gives grace and charm to ladies and good countenance to gents. They will grow richer and richer, become more and more kind and generous. Short journeys, editing and publishing will increase their income and improve their status. The relationship with brothers and sisters will be cordial. Salesmanship, agency and contract may be their profession.

Back : Difficulty to get a degree in the examination, failure in ventures, defeat in all competitions and lack of luck are indicated by the presence of moles under the shoulder blades. If it is on the shoulder blades or between them, unsteadiness in profession, very slow rise in life, non-cooperation with colleagues, enmity with neighbours, unnecessary expense through journeys, etc., are indicated.

Belly : One will have a desire to eat much. He will be a glutton. He will be addicted to drink ;

desirous of pleasurable pursuits from youth to old age: neither impulsive nor rash; a little cowardly and funky. A few will have success only to a certain extent. Some will meet with varieties of difficulties. Travels or imprisonment is also indicated. There may be loss by breaches, by sending goods by boats and ships. The partner in life will be very pleasing and desirable. She will have sweet temper and bring forth children. Mole in belly indicates that the native's *children* will be painstaking and hard-working, industrious and successful. They will command respect and come up in life. They may be called as 'Self-made'.

Some will be short-tempered. Easily, they may get irritated and, by nature, will be ever quarrelsome. They may have mean mind. They may be given to low debauchery because they are exceedingly passionate and amorous. They will not be steady. They are not ambitious and pushful. Their fortune or misfortune will be only moderate. They do not have many friends. They do not care for others' views about themselves.

One or more moles on the right breast will show that the native may be immoderate, indulging to excess any appetite or passion and habitually idle or lazy and indisposed to exertion or labour. They are given to drink (coffee, tea or alcohol). They will be strongly attached to the joys of love. Many have sudden reverses from riches to poverty. Misfortune in life is not uncommon in their case. Luckily, the partner will be calm, courteous, sober and industrious. Children will be many and most of them girls. They will have decent marriage with

pleasant and prosperous husbands. They will prove to be dutiful and generous and will offer all comforts to their father who has the mole in the right breast. The person will meet with unpleasant as well as undesirable accidents. There may be secret inimical activities. A few friends will betray, turn out to be rogues and scoundrels and will try to do harm. One mole or moles on the left breast will make one well-informed, wide-awake, hard-working and pains-taking. They will be very passionate. They would prefer walking. They will be having a loving and pleasant partner. Grand success in life is indicated with opportunity to hoard money and have large number of children. Most of them will be boys. They make their fortune by making journeys overseas, by having contact with foreigners, by exports and imports, etc.

A single mole or many under the breast indicate that the person will be talking or writing incoherently and walking without any aim. His disposition will be unsettled. He may be given to drinking. He will be very passionate and amorous having a propensity for love and sexual enjoyment. Men will indulge indiscriminately in the pleasures of love. In ladies it shows that they will be faithful, reliable, honest, true, dutiful and sincere. They have strict regard for character. They are industrious. Fortune will be good. A very few men will have debts, may visit and also civil jail. Ladies will have easy of labour pains and labour trouble. They will be much respected by all, as they will be richer and richer, leading a happy life and

Buttocks : Cashiers and confidential clerks with moles in the buttocks cannot be trusted. They are

unreliable. They are very capable but will be lethargic. Mole in this area signifies poverty.

Check : Moles on cheeks indicate industrious people. They will have benevolent and sober disposition. They are solemn and grave. Inclination to amorous sports, courage and fortitude are attributed to the mole in either of the cheeks. They will be successful in life. They can neither become more rich, nor fall into poverty. Wife or husband will be ever-working. They will have only two children. The status of the children will improve to a good extent and will be much better than one who has a mole in the cheek.

Chin : An amiable and tranquil disposition is shown by the mole in the chin. They will be industrious and highly desirous of travelling. They are 'Venusians' enjoying the fruits of life in this world. They will have grand success in life. They will be fortunate. They may come by treasure. They will have friends in high positions. The husband or wife will be most accommodative and adjusting, brilliant and beautiful. They will lead happy harmonious lives. They will have handsome children. The only one undesirable indication is that the people having connection with foreigners or dealings in foreign countries may incur loss.

Ear : Mole on either of the two ears denotes much of gain, and riches. It is applicable to both men and women. If the mole were to be on the lower tip of either of the ears, it is not desirable to swim, in the sea or river. They have to keep themselves off the water. Mole in the tip threatens one of death by drowning. A mole in the top of the ear is considered lucky.

LETTER TO THE EDITOR

Bombay,
26th June, 1963.

Almost all my friends and acquaintances in the field of Astrology, who have met me during the last 3 months, have asked me whether I am aware of the new astro-Monthly by name Astrology & Athrishta. Everyone seemed to appreciate the contents thereof, particularly the articles explaining the methodology to be followed in casting and erecting a Kundali on scientific lines with pin-pointed accuracy using ephemeris, tables of houses and other time-saving tabulations.

Actually what is wrong with Astrology and Astrologers of today is that, in North India, you come across horoscopes with only Rasi Chakra whilst in South India you see both Rasi and Navamsa chakras. Bhava chakra is invariably never attempted. In my several books, I have been trying to impress that the majority of the horoscopes in existence in India now, having been compiled based on graha-sputa culled from vernacular Panchangas, do not check up with standard ephemeris like Raphael's/Lahiri/Raman etc. and that the existing horoscopes are wrong to that extent. The Editor seems to be aiming at removing such defects in casting. It is very heartening that the mind of the Editor is working on the same lines as mine. The art of erecting a bhava chakra has been explained in simple language as mathematics are taught to students in a high school.

From the way the magazine has started functioning, particularly in teaching students on how to erect and read a horoscope, I have every reason to assume

that the Editor is trying to teach the precious secrets of Astrology for no more remuneration than that of annual subscription. What one could expect to master through a hundred books seems to be made available in a series of issues.

The Editor has promised to cover in future issues almost everything under the banner "Astrology" including the horary branch. Reading through his articles has served as a Refresher Course for me, bringing back to memory many forgotten processes. If this is the sort of *food for thought* that the Editor is going to serve his subscribers, I would not hesitate to become a Life Member for his Magazine.

May he start reviewing books, giving first and immediate preference to those on Astrology, Palmistry and allied subjects, open a section for clearing doubts of students in the field, publish an ephemeris for each month giving thithies, Karana nitya yoga etc. so that his subscribers need not bother to look into vernacular panchangas, as the magazine will become a reference book.

May the Monthly quite soon take its rightful place on the heels of India's No. 1 Astro Monthly.

(Sd.) N. N. KRISHNA RAU, M.A.F.A.,
Vidya Visarada, Jyotisha Kalā Nidhi Shastra
Ratnakara, Vaatsalya Sagara

BANGALORE VENKATARAMAN,
 Editor, The Astrological Magazine.

Bangalore - 20.

I have gone through the first four issues of the monthly Journal **ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA** edited by my good friend Jyotisha Praveena Sri K. S. Krishna Murti. The articles selected are not only on topics of pure astrological interest but also of popular appeal. It is gratifying to find that Mr. Krishna Murti, after his retirement from Government Service, has whole-heartedly devoted himself to the promotion of astrological knowledge. I have had the pleasure of meeting him personally and I was impressed not only by his astrological scholarship and ability but also by his sincerity.

In India there are very few astrological periodicals which aim at a serious study of the subject. I hope **ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA** will be a suitable instrument for the dissemination of correct astrological knowledge and for enlisting public support in favour of Astrology. If the present standard of printing and contents is maintained; I am sure the journal will secure an honoured place amongst astrologically interested public of India. I wish Mr. Krishnamurthi and his journal every success.

29th June, 1963

(Sd.) B. V. RAMAN.

NO MORE DOUBTS

Question 1: On every birthday I gain, whereas my friend loses on all his birthdays I was born at 6.15 A.M. on Sunday, the 16th September, 1928 and my friend was born on Sunday the 24th August, 1930, at 7.05 A.M. We celebrate our birthdays according to our Nakshathra Days, and not according to the Calendar Date. Why? G. Swami Bombay.

Answer: You are born in VIRGO (Kanya) Lagna with Sun and Moon occupying VIRGO (Kanya), whereas your friend is born in LEO (Simha) Lagna with Sun and Moon in the ascendant.

Generally, Hindus follow transit system, taking the position of the Moon at the time of the birth, whereas the Westerners follow, taking the position of the Sun in the chart. But nobody takes into consideration whether Moon is a malefic or a benefic by its Lordship to the native. It is really a grave mistake.

To you, Moon is Lord of 11, as such it promises pleasure, profit, meeting good friends and gaining in transactions. On your birthday, the Moon transits in its original position. It means that Lord of 11 transits the position occupied by Lord of the Labasthana, i.e., the 11th House. So, you are destined to be happy and also gain on that day.

But to your friend, Moon is Lord of 12. 12th House indicates loss, difficulty through secret enemy, cheating, etc. Therefore, on his birthday when Lord of 12 transits its original position at the time of birth, he has to incur loss and experience difficulties.

Further, Moon is called Mathi (the mind). It was occupying Makam star at the time of your friend's birth. It was under the sway of Kethu, the descending node.

So, Moon causes worry and the native cannot have clear thinking whenever Moon transits in Kethu's constellation, Makam.

It will be interesting for you to note that if you observe and celebrate your birthday according to Calendar Date, on 16th September every year, and your friend on his birthdate, then your experience will be quite the reverse ; because on your birthday, Sun will be transiting its original position. Sun is Lord of 12 to you as you are born in VIRGO as ascendant. Sun has to cause worry due to some loss or other. But to your friend, Sun is Lord of the ascendant and he will transit in its original position on the day of his birth and offer him desirable results ; as Lord of one transits and conjoins its original position and he indicates success in one's efforts, especially when it is strong.

Moreover, when we judge the results by transit system, it is necessary to consider in which *constellation* the planet was at the time of birth and to note the Lord of the constellation and his Lordship. One is to decide whether the Lord of the constellation owns a malefic or a beneficial house. Planets, in the constellation of a malefic one, have to give undesirable results whereas those in the constellation of beneficial planets (by Lordship) will yield most agreeable ones.

A planet may be compared to a torch which throws light. The Lord of the constellation may be compared to the slide which may be inserted between the torch and the observer. The slide will modify the colour of the light and the modified one alone will be observed by the person. Similarly, planets may indicate a result according to their nature and Lordship but the Lord of the constellation modifies it and mostly the results of the Lord of the constellation will be enjoyed.

Question 2: What do you mean by Kendra Adhipathyam? Are benefics, by nature, owning Kendra signs, always evil?

What are the various results indicated by the Kendra Athipathees and planets in Kendras?—
V. D. Calcutta.

Answer: “Kendra” is a Sanskrit word. It is also called Chaturstaya and Kantaka. The sign in which the Ascendant (Lagna) falls, the fourth sign counted from the birth sign, the seventh sign from the ascendant (Lagna) and the 10th sign counted from the ascendant are termed Kendra signs or Kendra houses. It may also be used with reference to the position of the sign occupied by Moon and other planets. On such occasions, it is said that a planet is in a Kendra to Moon or in a Kendra to any other planet. By that, it is meant that they are conjoined with it in the same sign, or in the 4th, 7th or 10th signs counted from the sign occupied by the Moon or any other planet.

1. The exact longitude of the Ascendant in a sign or that of the Moon is not at all taken for calculation. But only the sign in which the Ascendant falls is taken whether it is zero degree 1 minute or 29 degrees 59 minutes in that sign. So also when counted from Moon or any other planet, only the sign, which they occupied, will be taken for judgment and not the Bhava (the House). In most of the horoscopes, the first part of a sign may be included in a House (or Bhava) and the second part of the sign will be in the next house (or Bhava). Whether the planet is in the first part or in the second part of the Sign and in whichever house it is, it is not at all taken to find Kendrasthana, but only the sign in which the planet is found. For example: There are two births. One is born in Mithuna Lagna in the 29th degree and the other in the

3rd degree in Pisces (Meena) Lagna. The former has Moon in the second degree in Sagittarius (Dhanus), and the latter has Moon in the 25th degree in Gemini (Mithuna). In the first instance, Moon is said to be in the 7th Kendra even though the longitude is only 153 degrees and in the other case, the longitude is 112 degrees and Moon is said to be in the fourth Kendra.

In the first birth chart, as Gemini happens to be the Lagna, the Kendra houses are Gemini (the First), Virgo (the Fourth), Sagittarius (the Seventh) and Pisces (Meena the Tenth). In the second case, Pisces, the Lagna is called Lagna Kendra, Gemini the fourth, Virgo the seventh and Sagittarius the tenth Kendra.

Meridian according to one's latitude of birth may fall in the neighbouring sign to the tenth sign; yet the tenth sign alone should be taken as the Kendra sign. For example, one may be born in the second degree in Cancer (Kataka Lagna) at Lucknow. Actually, the meridian will be 24 degrees (Meena) Pisces. But, yet Mesha should be taken as the 10th sign or otherwise called Dasama Kendra House and not Pisces (Meena) as *calculations are made, sign to sign and not house (Bhava) to house.*

Therefore, when one counts the Kendraasthanas from Lagna, the Ascendant, the fourth sign, the seventh sign and the tenth sign are the four Kendra houses.

Each sign has its own lord and the owners of 1, 4, 7 and 10th houses are called as Kendra-Athi-Pathis. *When one desires to assess the nature of a planet, whether it is a benefic or a malefic by owning a Kendra house, it is to be counted only from the Lagna and not from the moon or any other planet.*

It is said that Jupiter (Guru), Venus (Sukra), the waxing Moon (Chandra) and the unafflicted Mercury

(Budha) are the natural benefics and if they happen to own either the first or the fourth or the seventh or the tenth house, they turn out to be unfavourable in their disposition. It is also added that if they occupy either the second or the seventh house, they cause untoward results and death to the native.

It is further stressed that Jupiter and Venus are more evil than Moon and Mercury when they own the Kendra signs.

The malefics by nature, Sun (Surya), waning Moon, Mars (Sevvai), afflicted Mercury (Budha), and Saturn, by owning the Kendra houses become auspicious and will offer desirable results.

To us, it appeals that Kendrathipatya Dhosha refers only to one's health and longevity, whereas it will not prove to be either ineffective or undesirable as regards the results indicated by the houses they own.

Ascendant denotes one's health and longevity. Lord of the Ascendant will invariably protect the native and improve his health and position provided he does not occupy the evil houses, i.e., sixth, or eighth or twelfth. Lord of the fourth house indicates one's permanent possession, one's vehicle and one's mother. The seventh house shows the characteristics of the partner in life, the time of marriage, and other matters indicated by the seventh house. The tenth house indicates one's profession, name, fame, reputation, honour, ancestral property, etc.

When one does research, taking the horoscopes of people born in Mithuna (Gemini), and in Virgo (Kanni), Mercury is considered to be a Kendrathipathi by owning the Kendra houses, one and four for Gemini born and one and ten for Virgo; Jupiter (Guru) becomes the owner of the seventh and the tenth houses to Gemini and fourth as well as the seventh houses to Virgo.

People born in Gemini generally take up a profession indicated by Jupiter being lord of 10 and prosper, *especially during Jupiter's Dasa*. One is born in Mrigasirisha Nakshathra third pada when Gemini was rising in the east. When he completed 22 years during Guru Dasa, he appeared for the competitive examination and passed the I.A.S. at the first attempt itself. He got married in his age of 26 during Mercury sub-period with a bride born in Revathi Nakshathra (ruled by Mercury in Jupiter's sign Pisces or Meena); during Venus sub-period he had a child born in Visaka Nakshathra (Jupiter's star in Venus sign, Libra). The birth of the child coincided with his promotion. During Mars sub-period he enjoyed another promotion and during Rahu sub-period he had the opportunity to go overseas. Horoscopes of such favourable experiences show that Kendrathipatya does not make a planet necessarily evil, offering only adverse and unfortunate results, even though there are instances of death during the Dasa or Bhukti of the Kendradhipathi.

Many with their Ascendant in Virgo (Kanni) having Jupiter in the second or in the seventh house have out-lived Jupiter Dasa. Similarly, many people born in Aquarius (Kumba), Leo (Simha) and Scorpio (Vrischika) have Venus in the second or in the seventh house. They also enjoyed satisfactorily during Venus Dasa and a few are now running Sun Dasa, a few Moon Dasa, and a few Mars Dasa, etc. *Therefore, one need not unnecessarily entertain any fear when an astrologer repeats the proverbial Kendrathipatiya Dosha of Jupiter and Venus and says that they are very evil and one will not survive those Dasas.* They will be at a loss if they come across with people out-living such so-called Kendrathipati's Dasa.

A person born in Aquarius Ascendant (Kumba Lagna) and Poorvabatra Patha (Purattadhi) Nakshathra

third Pada (Kumba Rasi) was able to have his own car only when he entered into Venus Dasa (who owns the fourth Kendra house) at his age of 52, whereas in the earlier Dasas he could not own even a bicycle. How far Venus as Lord of four has denied him the beneficial results which it indicates by owning the fourth house, is for the reader's consideration.

Another person born in Scorpio as Ascendant and in Jyeshtha Nakshathra third pada gets married during Venus Dasa Jupiter sub-period (Bhukti-apahara) and Mercury sub-sub-period (anthara) with a bride born in Poorvashada Nakshathra, Lord of which is Venus. Has Venus as Lord of seven denied him the pleasure through marriage in his Dasa? Also who is the lord of the constellation Poorvashada in which the bride is born? Is it not Venus? Yes, As lord of 7, it has done its good, by offering the person a beautiful wife born in its own star.

It is known that the Lord of the eighth house is the worst evil, but the exception is that the lord of eight cannot be a malefic if it also owns the Ascendant or Lagna (Jathakachandrika), when the eighth house indicates one's longevity, death, etc. When such an evil can be warded off by owning the first house, why will not Kendrathipatya Dhosha be mitigated if a planet owning either the fourth or the tenth house also happens to be the lord of the Ascendant or Lagna? We are of strong conviction that planets owning the Ascendant and not ill-posed can never do harm, but ever be a saviour just as a father will protect his child, whether he is a butcher or a robber.

It is also mentioned that a planet becomes evil by owning third or sixth or eighth or eleventh house; if they have any connection with Rajayoga Athipathis either as Lord of 9 or Lord of 10, they also will cause

beneficial results in their sub-periods, in the Dasa of the Rajayoga Athipathi. From this, one can understand that Lord of 10 is capable of rendering the evil planets favourable. Lord of 10 is to offer the most desirable and lucky results causing Rajayoga. Therefore, if they own any other Kendra house they not only offer beneficial results indicated by the 10th house but also reduce the evil attributed to the results of the other Kendra house. For example, to Gemini Lagna, Jupiter is Lord of 7 and 10. He will invariably do good to the native in matters relating to the 10th house and to a great extent modify any evil indicated by the 7th-house, if Jupiter is not afflicted otherwise.

Therefore, only when they own the houses 4 and 7, they may be considered as evil for one's health and longevity and not to the other results denoted by the 4th or the 7th house.

(Results of planets occupying Kendra houses will be discussed in the succeeding issues).

✠The editor regrets for the following omission :—

Bombay City

Latitude . 18.55 North

Longitude 72.54 East

CAN WE DODGE FATE AND BE FORTUNATE

By

PUNARVASU

(On 23-5-1963, Jyothisha Praveena Sri K. S. Krishnamurthi delivered an address in the Rotary Club at Imperial Hotel, New Delhi. The following is *the continuation* of his speech published in July issue.)

To maintain robust health, to enjoy life with a good wife, to have enough wealth and to succeed in his efforts without any delay, one ought to have had to his credit many meritorious deeds in previous birth. Disease, disharmony in married life, difficulty to save money, dispute with all, depression due to delay in achieving one's aims, desertion by close relatives, disappointment in one's expectations are the results of the sin committed by one in the past. Hence, luck or no luck depends on the Karma done.

Karma can broadly be divided into three groups : "Dhruda Karma", "Dhruda Adhruda Karma" and "Adhruda Karma".

Dhruda Karma means that one has committed such a sin that he cannot be excused under any circumstances. Who will excuse one who has committed a murder, or rape or denied shelter and food to the invalid parents, cheated the colleagues or ignorant youngsters and is ungrateful to his friends? Such people are destined to suffer and reap the consequences in full measure.

Such people will have their birth at a moment when the owners of the 6th, 8th and 12th houses occupy the Lagna and Jupiter (Guru) does not occupy Lagna

(Ascendant) or be conjoined with Moon or aspect either the Lagna or Moon. Such a configuration of planets clearly portends that these sinners have to accept the punishment and patiently endure the penalty.

The truth "*Avasyam Anubokthavyam Kritham Karma Subha asubham*" will apply.

However, much these people try to ward off evil by adopting the propitiatory measures prescribed by sages, they cannot escape but must undergo the trials and tribulations.

Now, one may ask, what about Newton's third Law? Should not every action have a reaction? If one does follow such methods advocated by our ancient sages, will they not mitigate the affliction? In Nadis, the scholars and maharishis advocate *shanthi* to reduce the evil indicated by the malefic planets. If they are strictly carried out, can't one overcome the ill-fate and realise his ambition? When one does such good actions, will all of them go to waste? Will they prove to be absolutely useless?

True: Every action has a reaction: every good deed (done) will have a beneficial result.

Suppose one has contracted "Filariasis" and frequently suffers from sudden high fever with ever-swelling elephantiasis. If he follows the strict advice of an expert and takes the available specified medicine can he not have the cure? This may be your question.

If one has done Dhruva Karma in the previous birth, which is indicated in his chart by the absence of the beneficial aspect from Jupiter to Lagna or Moon, and the presence of Rahu, Ketu and Lords of 6 or 8 or 12 in the ascendant, he must suffer; *the medicine also must act*; but he, the patient, cannot feel the benefit

of the medicine. If his temperature gets reduced from 105° to 104.5° , how much relief can he enjoy?

A person has borrowed so much, that, in his lifetime, he cannot return the money by instalments and clear off the loan. The necessity to borrow the heavy amount is due to the serious sin committed in the past birth. He returns little by little, just as one does Shanthi. If one returns monthly a hundred rupees towards a lakh of rupees borrowed, how can he be at ease? He will have the same pressure for money. Similarly, these people who have done Dhruda Karma must suffer without any appreciable redemption.

Let us consider how many people commit murders and similar unpardonable crimes. It may be one in 25,000. (Take the average age of a person. In those years how many murders are committed? Take the population—Work out the average. Roughly one in 25,000 will commit such a crime.) Hence, only one in 25,000 will not enjoy appreciable beneficial results to such an extent as to attribute the favourable results to the good actions or prayers or charities, etc., done in this birth.

Those who have committed pardonable mistakes termed as Dhruda Adhruda Karma in the previous birth, will have no malefics in the ascendant (Lagna) or may have any evil planet in the Lagna receiving beneficial aspects from Jupiter (Guru, Brahaspathi). These people will follow the advice of their elders, adopt any or many of the propitiatory measures and finally enjoy desirable results.

If a person had borrowed a very small amount last year and if he returns it this year, he is care-free. He enjoys peace even from the day when he feels that he can return the amount. So also, a person is free from worry and is hopeful even from the day he decides to

do *Shanti*. His good action mitigates the evil and his faith in *Shanthi* grows stronger and he will attribute the avoidance of ill-fate to his present virtuous deeds. These people would have actually committed some crimes which are excusable.

The other group will include those who would have only thought of doing harm to another, but somehow, they did not actually commit any crime. Such of those people will have Jupiter in Lagna or Jupiter conjoined with Moon and be aspecting the evil planets as well as Lords of 6, 8 and 12 in their horoscopes. They need not do any *Shanthi*; they need not pray; they need not follow the advice of our sages in this birth. They may even be miserly and be doing harm to others. Yet, they will enjoy life to a great extent, in this birth, which is not uncommon.

Suppose, one's father has left some millions of rupees in the bank and passes away. The son can be issuing cheques and he need not deposit any amount. The bank position is always sound. Similarly, meritorious deeds done in the previous birth stand to his credit and his evil actions in this birth cannot deny him the benefits he is entitled to enjoy. Those persons will also take knowingly or unknowingly such precautionary measures as will help them to avoid difficulties. Taking prophylactic medicine and not suffering from loathsome disease, issuing cheques which will be honoured, leading a pleasant and harmonious life with wife, enjoying good health and having fortunate and intelligent children are all due to their laudable action in the previous birth. Such people will be very few.

Majority of people commit crimes or sins which are pardonable. Hence, if they perform pujas or religious rites or do homas or donate for a good cause

or use gems or wear talisman or take a vow and visit holy rivers or sea, they will not actually suffer; but the circumstances may threaten them as though they have to face difficulties; they will follow the elders' advice; they attribute the warding off of the evil and enjoyment of agreeable results to such measures followed by them.

A student has really answered the question papers, just to get through the examination. He is afraid. He has his own doubts whether he will come out successful or not. He applies for a talisman and puts it on. He goes to the temple and prays. He gives away his books free to his junior, a poor boy.

A month passes. The result appears in the newspapers. He is happy to note his number in the list of successful candidates. He says that the talisman, his prayers and charity brought him the success.

The truth is that he is destined to pass: he is destined to follow these propitiatory measures and he is to think that these shanthis worked in the mind of the examiner and forced him to give marks enough for a pass. He does not realise that everything is under the force of Fate.

An astrologer will say that the student had been running Rahu's or Saturn's sub-period at the time of the examination and that he entered into Jupiter's or Mercury's sub-period at the time when the results were published. The malefics Rahu, Sani, etc., depressed him when the examination was on and when the beneficial period commenced, he adopted the remedial measures to secure mental solace and finally success in the examination.

A gentleman had his first child in 1950, second in 1951 and the third in 1952. He thought that, by prayers,

by sending away his wife for a year, he can avoid the further addition. A year passed. Wife came back and joined him. In ten months she gave birth to twins maintaining the average of one child a year. This gentleman got upset and consulted an astrologer who predicted correctly the birth of three children, one every year; separation of wife for a year and then in the next year the birth of twins. He said that the above was due to his fate as indicated by the planets and added he would not have any more child. Really, he had no addition thereafter. This example shows that one may make all efforts, using his will power; yet the pre-ordained destiny finds a loophole and never fails to work.

One may try to commit suicide; yet he will survive if his end is not indicated by his birth chart. One person was very unfortunate. He married an arrogant, adamant and atrocious wife. He found it impossible to get on with her. He decided to commit suicide. He went to the sea to end his life. He was a good swimmer. He thought that when he was about to be drowned, the waves might carry him to the shore or he himself would swim and save his life.

He walked along the beach. He found a big tree very near the sea, in an unfrequented place. He took a long rope, climbed up the tree and tied the rope to the branch which was overhanging the sea. While making a loop at the other end, he thought that he would suffer much when the rope would throttle his neck. So, he came home, took some intoxicating drug to deaden the pain. Again, a doubt arose whether he would die or survive. He became bold, took a revolver, loaded it and walked straight to the tree. He adjusted the rope, put on the loop, gave a kick to the branch of the tree and straight down he fell. While falling, he fired. The rope gave a jerk. He missed the aim. The

bullet, instead of hitting his forehead, severed the rope. He plunged into the sea and went so deep that he swallowed a few mouthfuls of the brackish sea water which brought out the intoxicating poison. He swam the sea, came to the shore and became wiser than before. Look! He tried to hang himself, get drowned in the sea, poisoned himself to die and also used his revolver. What happened? He escaped from all these methods of committing suicide. Why? Because, he has to live in this world until his end comes according to Prarabdha.

Look at the following incident. A babe fell from the third floor in Chembur, Bombay, by accident and escaped luckily. A child aged about one and a half years was taken by its elder sister and they were in the open terrace, in the third floor. A boy in the street was playing with a kite. The elder sister was standing leaning on the parapet wall and she was fully absorbed in looking at the kite. The young child suddenly kicked the elder sister who left her hold. The child fell down.

At that time, a lady was returning home from the bazaar carrying a basket, full of straw to preserve mango fruits. What a wonder! The child just dropped into the basket. The lady got alarmed and threw her basket down.

She found a child; and thought that she was the 'Avathar of Guru' to this child to save its life.

When the child is destined to live long, how can it lose its life or meet with any accident?

A husband and wife were travelling together in the very first compartment in a train. On the way, in a railway station, the husband got down to purchase some eatables. Before he could fetch them, the train started and he got into the fifth compartment. The train had

not gone even a mile, when it derailed and due to the accident, the first three carriages telescoped. Alas! the wife died instantaneously whereas the husband escaped. What can we say for such events? The fate of the wife is to meet with an accident and die, whereas the husband is destined to live.

A well-known Physician of Madras was ill and the medical experts who attended on him on 6-2-58 gave up hope. He was very bad then. They all expected his end at any moment. His sons in their anxiety consulted a learned astrologer, who gave in writing that upto 26-6-58 their father would be having indifferent health; in May 1958 his health would be normal, and that he would attend a happy celebration in the family; and that only on 26-6-58 he would pass away. It will be surprising for the readers to note that every one of these predictions came out very true.

"It is the Stars, the Stars above us,
Govern our conditions".

—Shakespeare.

Just as a person cannot end his life by committing suicide or have a natural death, unless his end is come, so also one cannot live for one minute more than what he is destined to.

The Emperor Pareekshit went to the forest and was tired after hunting. He was feeling very thirsty. He got into Angiresch Rishi's ashramam. He was not honoured and attended to, immediately by the Sage. He lost his temper. He took the dead skin of a snake, put it round the neck of the Rishi and returned home. This was found out by the Rishi's son a little later. The boy cursed—rather predicted—that the person who committed this folly would die on the seventh day through snake-bite. The King came to know of this curse. He tried to avoid it. Prayers to Lord Krishna, spending all the hours of the day by hearing Bhaga-

vatham alone, shifting his place of residence and taking all precautions, could not help him to outlive the time predicted. Dakshan, the King of the Snakes, bit him and thus ended the life of the Emperor Pareekshit as predicted by the son of the sage.

“ Whatever betides, by Destiny it is done ; and
Better bear like men than vainly seek to shun.” —Dryden.

King Vikramadhithya had many astrologers in his court. Of them, Mihira was an intellectual giant and the most renowned. The King had a son. Mihira cast the horoscope of the Prince. Other astrologers also prepared the boy's horoscope.

All of them gave their opinion that the prince would have an anxious time at the age of 18. The most learned and wise Varahamihira who enjoyed the blessing of Lord Adhitya predicted clearly that the prince would be killed by a Varaha, i.e., a boar at a particular hour on a particular date.

He also said that no human remedies could avert the danger and save him from the jaws of death and that this unpleasant incident could not be averted. The prince could not survive even if all precautions were taken.

Years passed. The prince was maintaining robust health. His surroundings were well guarded even some months prior to the eventful day. On the morning of the fateful day, the King held a Durbar. A huge crowd was anxiously awaiting. The King requested Varahamihira to verify his calculations and confirm whether the fateful hour would be the same 5.00 P.M. that day as predicted previously. All had their own doubts, because every precaution was taken by the King. No wild boar or wild animal could have any chance of gaining access to the Prince's palace which was very well protected by a huge army of vigilant

warriors. The prince was asked to take his seat in the seventh floor, and all the stair-cases were fully guarded. The King was confident that his son was safe. So he asked Varahamihira how his son could die from injuries inflicted by a boar, when none would be allowed into the palace and especially when no animal could enter at all. He again requested him to reconsider deeply about his original prediction. The King also declared that he would award the Emblem of Royal Title "Varaha" to Mihira, if the prediction should prove to be true, because the King wanted to honour the science.

Some minutes passed. Absolute silence prevailed. The whole crowd was eagerly observing Mihira to hear his verdict.

Varahamihira said that death from the injuries inflicted by a boar was predicted from the Prince's horoscope without any shadow of doubt. *That was the penalty announced or indicated by the Planets in the chart, according to the Karma done by the Prince in his previous birth. He repeated that the results of the past cruel Karma speak out through the planetary positions at the time of birth.*

Therefore one should be prepared for the worst in spite of all possible efforts made to hoodwink Destiny.

People, who gathered there, were confident that nothing could happen in such a strictly guarded place.

At frequent intervals a warrior was asked to give information about the Prince's health. Reports that he was hale and healthy were received regularly. At 5 P.M. one warrior reported that the Prince was alright and the place was peaceful. Sometime later, another soldier brought the same news. But Varahamihira did

not agree. He calmly said to the King that the Prince had died at the stipulated time and it would be advisable if they would verify. The King kept quiet. Another soldier, after some time, came to the assembly and said that the palace was calm and there was no disturbance at all.

The King began to doubt the prediction and again referred to Mihira whether there could be any mistake in his calculation. Mihira reiterated that he was already dead at the moment he predicted. He mentioned boldly that the Prince was lying dead in a pool of blood. Probably the watchmen and the companions might not have noticed it. He suggested and persuaded the King to go and see for himself. The King with some important officers went up to the stairs, one after another. The King reached the 7th floor. The companions of the prince were deeply absorbed in playing games and did not notice the arrival of the King. On enquiry the King understood that the Prince had been playing with them all along, and that only a little while ago, he had gone out to the adjacent open terrace.

Everyone quickly stepped out into the open terrace. Oh God! What a horror! To their great grief, the Prince was lying dead in a pool of blood. They found that his body was injured by the iron claw of an artificial boar. Thus *God's will, according to the Karma of the Prince, fructified, as indicated by the planets, without being averted by the efforts of the King and his subjects.* Similarly, all events in our life are actually beyond our control and we have to submit ourselves quietly and suffer the consequences of our previous Karma.

(When the palace was constructed, the architect erected a flag staff and fixed an artificial boar

made of iron and mortar at the top of the palace, even as all the towers in his kingdom had this Royal Emblem. To none, it had struck that this artificial boar might be the cause of the prince's death.

The Prince just before 5-00 P.M. felt uneasy. He went to the open terrace to have fresh air. Exactly at 5-00 P. M. a strong wind broke the post into two and the boar fell down. It fell straight on the chest of the Prince. The injury was so deep that the terrible loss of blood resulted in his immediate collapse.)

*“ Whosoever may be adopted to any
Particular event or pursuit will
Assuredly have the Star indicative
Thereof very potent in his nativity.”*

The prediction of the Soothsayer given to Julius Caesar, warning him that on 15th March there was danger to his life, as Ides of March were there, proved to be correct. Julius Caesar by staying at home could have avoided it. But this evil incident, which is to happen, induced Brutus to persuade Caesar and take him to the Senate. God gave one more chance to Caesar to pay respect to the prediction. On the way, Caesar again met the Soothsayer who previously predicted the danger. Caesar said to him, “ Ides of March are come,” i.e., 15th of March was on and the prediction did not come true. The Soothsayer calmly, and with confidence replied, “ Ay! Caesar but not gone,” i.e., 15th March was not yet over. Actually in a few hours, Caesar was killed by Brutus and the end of Caesar could not be prevented by anybody's will or action; stars give correct indication to correct the non-believers.

Here is another instance wherein a great astrologer tried to evade his misfortune but miserably failed.

Johann Stöffler was a Professor of Mathematics at Tübingen. He learned astrology and took the horoscopes of many old people and computed the exact date of their death. He was astonished at the correct working and accurate judgment.

In the same lines, he calculated his longevity and also the cause of his death. He mentioned to his friends that he would die on a particular day, meeting with an accident. On that fateful day he invited his friends and stayed at home to evade the possibility of an accident.

While they were chit-chatting, the professor disagreed with his friends. He wished to prove that what he said was true. So he had to take a book from a high book-shelf. He climbed up a ladder and seized a folio volume. Now the fate worked without anybody's knowledge. Both the ladder and the professor fell down and he got a deadly wound exactly at the time predicted by him, long, long ago.

Instances are many. One can be quoting many more examples to impress upon the mind of the people that the ultimate and final deciding factor is Destiny.

Now let us consider how one can make efforts to evade the ill-luck or misfortune and try to be fortunate. Also, on a later date, one can attribute his fortune to his efforts.

Only an astrologer can suggest proper remedies. The astrologer should be clever enough to offer the advice, just prior to the commencement of the good period to the consultant, after thorough study of his horoscope.

A doctor establishes a good name and he is considered better than another doctor because the fate of the latter is to work hard, but can't have his services

recognised, whereas the clever doctor's luck is to give mostly the same medicine but administer it on the day prior the day of cure of the patient according to the patient's destiny.

So also an astrologer can establish a name by advising his consultants either to pray or do some *santhi at a time when the evil in his life comes to an end* and good is to commence.

Here the astrologer contributes to two truths. One is that the *santhi* can ward off the evil; the other is to impress upon the mind of the consultant that there is nothing in the world except the noble science of Astrology, which can throw light on one's future and offer him mental strength to stand the strain from the time of consultation till the fulfilment of his desire.

One can make attempts to ward off the evil and get rid of the difficulty in two ways. One is termed as *Dhrishta Santhi* and the other *Adhrishta Santhi*. *Dhrishta Santhi* includes all the measures taken to reduce the difficulty by a person who may be knowing what he does, when he can enjoy the result and knows what it should be.

If one ails from summer boils and if he takes injection to destroy the staphylo and strepto cocci, he knows that the medicine administered is a specific for the summer boils and it will give him a cure.

If one had borrowed money long ago and the bank give a pressure due to undue delay, he knows that the worry will be over if he repays the amount.

To offer apology for any wrong done to another, to re-establish good friendship and regain peace of mind is also *Dhrishta Santhi*.

But *Adhrishta Santhi* is one, in which one can adopt any propitiatory measure without knowing how

it will work and bring about the desired result. In some cases, it is mysterious and unexplainable.

The method prescribed by our sages are many. They are: (1) by wearing Talisman, (2) by putting on gems, (3) by prayers, (4) by doing charity, (5) by offering feast to others, (6) by fasting oneself, (7) by visiting holy shrines, (8) by bathing in holy waters, (9) by doing Yogasana, (10) by selecting auspicious time and undertaking any enterprise then, (11) by working on Lucky days, (12) by using Lucky colours, or (13) by following Lucky Numbers, etc.

To prescribe any of these methods for securing satisfactory effect, to fulfil one's desire, the nature of the difficulty is to be ascertained. Then only, one or more of these may be suggested suitably.

One may wish to have a child as he has none so far, though a few years have passed after marriage, or a few children were born and they were short-lived; or one may suffer much from any disease or one may try to come in rank in any competitive examination; or one may love a girl and desire to marry her, or vice versa, or one may try for a profession and wish to have early success; or one may be sure that his poverty will not end unless he gets a lump sum of money by way of lottery, etc., or have weekly gains in races or daily gains in card games; or one may try to come out successful in any election; or one may pray that the partner in life comes to his or her senses and at least hereafter be accommodative and adjusting; or one may wish that his business expands, improves and thrives, etc. Such of those who are actually suffering due to their fate, will try to make such attempts or Shanthi, to get rid of the worry, to overcome the difficulty and lead a healthy, happy and harmonious life with pleasure, profit, peace and prosperity.

ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA

(FOUNDED : 1-4-1963)

(ASTRONOMY MADE EASY)

By Jyothisha Praveena K. S. KRISHNAMURTI

VOL. 1.

SEPTEMBER 1963

No. 6.

CONTENTS

	Page No.
1. Gems and Their Influence	... - 1
2. Talisman—Its use	12
3. Moles and their significance	16
4. Sun in various house	21
5. Rising Moon or Moon in the Ascendant or Lagna	29
6. No more doubts	37
7. Table of Ayanamsa	44
8. Erection of the Horoscopes	45
9. Tables Chart—Position of Planets	50
10. Permanent Calendar	51
11. Monthly Prediction (English)	53
12. Monthly Prediction (Tamil)	78
13. Letters to the Editor	105

GEMS AND THEIR INFLUENCE

Many people have the unshaken belief that they enjoy extraordinary good luck and plan to get over their misfortune by wearing precious stones suited to them according to their horoscope, even though they can neither advance any scientific reasoning to the sceptic, nor satisfy him.

There are also a few who give away the precious stones which they have in their possession, saying that they are experiencing bad luck and facing difficulties. They also cannot explain how the gems could bring in loss and make their lives miserable.

Some may attribute to the mysterious power of the gem that their prosperous and peaceful time followed immediately after their purchase of a gem, or say that they are having all sorts of difficulties after some months or years. No scientific explanation can be offered by them to convince the non-believers.

There are also some people, who after personal experience say that they are having pleasant days, making good profits after they put on those gems which were given to them by their friends who had adversities from the time of purchase of those gems.

Thus, experiences are varied. Only *astrologers can explain* why and how the gems appear to operate or actually what they can do to the wearer.

Stones and gems are not of one colour alone. The spectroscopic analysis shows that white light is composed of seven colours; violet, indigo, blue, green, yellow, orange and red generally which we commit to our memory by the word 'Vibgyor'. Actually white, violet, blue, yellow and red are five *distinct different* colours. The combination of violet and blue causes

indigo. The mixture of blue and yellow brings out green. Orange is the result of the combination of yellow and red colours.

The planets radiate different colours. The Hindus, originally, took into consideration the beneficial and malefic planets of each individual and prescribed to them those stones which will mitigate the affliction of the evil planets and also bestow beneficial results to a satisfactory extent. In Jataka Parijatham, the author Vaidyanatha Dikshita assigns the several stones to the planets.

Manikyam Dina nayakasya Vimalam
 Muktapphalam Sitagoh
 Maheyyasyacha Vidrumam Marakatham
 Soumyasya Garoothmatham
 Devijyasyacha Pushyaragam
 Asuracharyasya Vajram Sanah
 Neelam Nirmala Manyaycscha Gadhither
 Gomedha Valduryakam

Sun, otherwise called Dinakaran, rules over manikyam or ruby; Moon over genuine pearl; Mars coral; Mercury green emerald; Jupiter topaz; Venus diamond; Saturn blue sapphire, Rahu gomedh and Ketu cat's eye.

The prescription of the gem to each individual depends on the knowledge and wisdom of the astrologer according to the disposition of the planets and the Lagna in one's chart.

Just as a physician makes a proper selection of the specific medicine to give a cure for the patient, after thoroughly diagnosing the disease, so also an astrologer has to exercise extreme care and caution to select the appropriate gem after studying the horoscope and verifying its correctness from the past events in the querist's life. One should not commit any mistake and thereby bring ridicule to the science and give room

for the non-believers to criticise them. But, if the choice of gem is correct and if it is prescribed in an *opportune* moment, one will be surprised to note its wonderful effects.

Have we not observed the layman leaving the iron keys in the hand of an epileptic person after he falls down unconscious? How the fits stop immediately and he recovers soon is inexplicable. Similarly, the evil effects of planets can be put an end to, when the proper time comes, by putting on precious metals, stones and gems. Even though Varahamihira says that the word gem is applied to elephants, horses, women, etc., on account of the excellence of their intrinsic merits, yet here we are dealing only with precious stones, such as emerald, diamond, etc.

Some say that gems were born of the bonds of the demon Bala; a few say that they were born of sage Dadheechi; yet others state that the gems are caused by the characteristic qualities of the earth which reasoning alone will apply to the mind of the scientists. Varahamihira declared that presentation of such gems also helps one to ward off the evil and bring favourable results, with great speed.

(1) Who will put on gems?

Venus (Sukra) is the planet which rules over gems. Mrigasirisha and Revathi are the two stars governing gems. The sign Aquarius or Kumba denotes gems. Hence, those to whom Venus is a benefic or the planets either in Mrigasirisha or Revathi Nakshathra (constellation) or in the sign Aquarius, will acquire gems or receive them from relatives and friends. As the chief governor for gem is Venus, those to whom Venus is a benefic, use diamond; if Venus is weaker than another planet connected with it either by conjunction or by the aspect of Venus to the planet, or

by occupying either of the signs of Venus, Taurus (Rishaba), or Libra (Thulam) or by occupying Barani or Pooram or Pooradam star, that planet will indicate the opportune time of having the gem as also the nature and quality of the gem.

Some people will not and cannot use gems. People who have planets in 6 or 8 or 12, to those planets promising the possession of gems, will either dispose of the gems already in their possession or will have no mind to use them at all.

(2) When can we have the gems?

One is to find out from the horoscope:

(a) according to Vimshothâri Udu-Dasa system, the period of the planets which promise the acquisition of gems according to the rules enunciated above, and

(b) whenever those planets receive beneficial aspects from the lord of 11 by progression or by transit, and also,

(c) whenever the lord of 11 and those planets which indicate the purchase of gems, transit in the constellation of *Venus and the beneficial* planets.

Generally, Venus indicates ladies, jewels and gems. Venus is also the chief governor for matrimony. That is why, mostly, ladies are presented with gems on the occasion of their marriage.

All do not get married only during Venus periods. Each has his or her marriage in all the nine 'planets' sub-periods. In such cases, either the lord of the second or the eleventh house or the lord of the bhukti (apahara) who blesses the native with marriage, will be connected with Venus.

A bride, at the time of marriage, during Sukra sub-period gets diamond, and during Sreemantham (while

in the family way in the 6th or 8th month of pregnancy) gets bangles with red stones embedded or a necklace with red stones. It shows that at the time of Sreemantham, she is running Mars sub-period, as Mars indicates red colour. Thus, one has to note which planet rules at the time, and accordingly suggest the colour of the gem.

I have heard from some ladies in whose horoscopes many planets are in retrograde motion, that they are lucky on those days, when they put on a particular colour of saree, the same colour for the nails, eyelash, in the forehead, ear-rings, rings, pins, etc. What do we infer from all these?

Each planet has its own colour. That colour, indicated by the beneficial planets, is used on beneficial days, due to the invisible cosmic force and thereby one gains. But, on unfavourable days, the malefic planet gives such a mind to the lady to put on such a colour, belonging to the evil planet and attribute the loss to the colour of the saree, etc.

Let me narrate the experience of a girl who never wears a red sarée, but ever prefers green and white. She was born when Virgo and Moon were rising in the east. Her nakshathra was Hastham. She had a minor accident through fire, when she was wearing red clothes. She met with an accident and there was much loss of blood, when she had a ruby ear-ring and red dress. Whenever she used the red colour, she got irritated and would pick up quarrels with others, etc. But whenever she put on green or white dress and used emerald or diamond, she enjoyed her life with both social and financial success.

Her statement is correct. For, Mars is lord of 8 in her case and will cause only evil results to her. Mars represents red colour. So, she suffered whenever

she used red colour. But Mercury and Venus are her benefics. So, the green colour indicated by Mercury (Budha) and white colour indicated by Venus, suit her alright. She is lucky on those days, when she puts on the dress and jewels indicated by these two planets. Astrology alone can prove this phenomena beyond

If thousands of correct horoscopes are examined by an intelligent, learned and wise astrologer, he can sort them into a few groups and declare which colour and gem will suit and which will be detrimental to the native. On verification, people will be surprised to see how it is possible for an astrologer to correctly read out the minds of so many, their likes and dislikes and their fortunate as well as unfortunate colours and gems.

How to select the colour and gem suitable to each individual will appear in the next issue.

Opinion ever differs. Never do people agree unanimously in any matter. Even with regard to the colours assigned to the planets and also to the various rasis, there is much difference of opinion. Some say that a person with the Sun in a particular sign should put on a particular gem in order to ward off the evil influence and enhance his popularity and prosperity. A few are of opinion that the selection of the gem should be based upon the ascendant, its lord and also the planets occupying the ascendant. A few advocate such gems as are indicated by the weak planets and also those which are afflicted to counteract their malefic results.

Our opinion is that we should take into consideration the lord of the Dasa and also that of the Bhukti (sub-period) which runs at the time when one needs a gem to earn mental solace and also the time he or she has to run.

The ascendant is the most vital point in the horoscope. In Kala Vidhana, it is said that the day is stronger than the thithi, nakshatra is stronger than the day and lagna (ascendant) is stronger yet. Hence, in all cases, unless the ascendant is much afflicted and the moon sign is comparatively stronger and more favourable, the ascendant alone must be taken for consideration. Planets occupying the ascendant modify the results indicated by that sign in which the ascendant falls. The lord of the lagna, the sign which it occupies, its aspect to the ascendant and the various aspects it receives need deep consideration.

Selection of the stone should be of that colour belonging to the planet which forms favourable aspect. Always avoid the colour of the weak and the afflicting planet. Is it not advisable to approach a person who is sincere and well-inclined to help one? Is it not a folly to appeal to an enemy for assistance?

A poor man had a qualified boy seeking for an appointment. He learnt that a junior officer's post was vacant in an industry. So, he tried to make use of the influence of friends who could prevail on the Managing Director. But none of his good friends could bring pressure on the employer. On enquiry, he came to know that the appointing authority was very friendly with his neighbour and would surely oblige him. But this neighbour was a little inimical towards the applicant's family. However, both the father and the son met him when he was in a happy mood and appealed to him to put in strong words to the Managing Director on the son's behalf, as their very living depended on it. The neighbour expressed his pleasure and promised his help.

The reader may guess what the neighbour would have done. The enemy whom they approached, at

once; gave a wire to his nephew, sent for him, asked him to apply for the job, took the application form personally to the Managing Director, strongly recommended his nephew for the post, and got him appointed to it.

The poor boy was highly disappointed, as he trusted his enemy. Similarly, the planet which, by its lordship, occupation and aspect can offer only undesirable results, will continue to be evil even when efforts are made to appease it.

It is not convincing that one can enjoy beneficial results and avoid adverse ones by wearing the gem indicated by such planets as are unfavourable to him either by owning the sixth or the eighth or the twelfth house or occupying those signs or situated in the constellation of the lords of those houses.

If a person complains that he is suffering much as he is running the period of the lord of the eighth house Ashtamathipathi—who will necessarily cause anxieties and difficulties by its lordship, how can he have peace of mind by putting on the gem ruled by that evil planet? If a planet is a malefic, then will not his colour also prove to be unfavourable?

Another person runs the period of the same lord of the eighth house; but in his chart, the lord of the eighth house receives good aspect from a beneficial planet which mitigates the affliction of the evil one. Now, if one considers a while, he will be convinced that the gem indicated by the evil planet can do only harm and that indicated by the beneficial planet will ward off the evil, as the beneficial planet by its favourable aspect mitigates the harm indicated by the evil planet and protect him.

A school boy walks barefooted, in the hot sun between 1 and 2 P.M. during his tiffin time. He finds

it difficult to walk on the cement road or on the tar road but when he walks on the moist ground next to the earthy drain he feels comfortable. As the sun is fiery, is it advisable to ask the boy to walk on the hot surface or to instruct him to go along the moist path when alone the hotness of the sun cooled down by the water in the moist ground, will protect the boy. Similarly, the evil influence of the malefic can be warded off only by a benefic and therefore, the gem ruled by the benefic alone will overcome the evil influence, will save the person from trials and tribulations, and not that ruled by the evil planet.

Therefore the beneficial planet to a horoscope (e.g., the *strong* planet causing *Neecha Banga Raja Yoga* to the debilitated planet or *beneficial* planet owning the houses 1, 9 and 10, forming favourable aspects to reduce the evil effect of the malefic one), is to be considered for the choice of the gem. Also, if the consultant is aged enough to mention his defects and difficulties or his desires, accordingly one can select the gem, knowing the effects of each gem as is found in Orient's Manual of Cartomancy and other literature.

Ruby : Ruby can be used by one who wants confidence and courage or any coveted appointment with authority and power. It also resists blood poisoning, improves health by increasing immunity, etc. It can banish melancholy and avoid accidents.

Diamond: Diamond offers protection against dangerous diseases, charms, enchantments, etc. It promises a happy and harmonious wedded life; a diamond necklace ensures easy and safe delivery. It is used to give fertile imagination to the artists and poets.

Emerald : Emerald helps one to have larger income in his business. New friendship will be formed

and fresh contacts will be made. Short journeys will be helpful and successful. Emerald acts as a tonic for the central nervous system; there will be quick grasp, retentive power and reproductive ability. One can maintain chastity. It protects against hysteria, epilepsy and other nervous breakdown. (For the information of our readers, I may mention here that pure emerald can be had from K. Wadia, Diamond Merchants, Grand Road, Bombay and also from Vummidiars, Madras).

Pearl : Pearl used in the necklace helps one to preserve chastity. It improves one's imagination and develops talents in music, painting and dancing. Those working in the Navy can use pearls for advancement in life.

Coral : It offers protection against thunder, lightning, devils, epidemic diseases, etc. It avoids accidents and surgery. People in the Police or Military Department and surgeons can use coral with advantage. It gives the wearer position, power, popularity and prosperity.

Yellow sapphire : This promises peace, popularity, prosperity and pleasure. Politicians and Ministers can use either pure gold or sapphire. (If copper is used with gold to set up sapphire, it offers not only prosperity but also avoids all the undesirable evil results. In this aspect, honestly one should say that the 14-karat gold will be a powerful preventive of evil to the person who puts it on. Enmity will end, wastage and extravagant expenses will be reduced, accidents can be avoided and investments on other possessions will get increased. One can enjoy Guru Mangala Yoga.)

Blue sapphire.: This brings fortune; avoids labour trouble. One can gain through mine products or unexpected sources by way of legacy, insurance, etc.

Agate : Agate is good to keep blood-pressure normal; it protects the wearer from dangerous infectious diseases and cures the bites of venomous creatures.

Amethyst : This can be recommended for those who suffer from the action of devils and ghosts. If this stone is steeped in water for some time and if the water is used for drinking, it is said that it cures *sterility*.

Beryl : Keep it in a tumblerful of water daily and drink it. Also give a tumblerful to the one whom you love. The mutual affection existing between them will ever increase and the couple can lead a happy harmonious life.

Topaz : For those who desire to regain what they had lost and also to enjoy universal sympathy, this is strongly recommended.

Cat's eye : This gives wisdom and gains in gambling.

Gomedh : Gomedh is used by those who wish victory over enemies and improvement in business.

First, let us mention the opinion of others and finally we will suggest that which our readers are to follow to enjoy desirable results attributed to the gems.

Aries	Amethyst, Diamond.	Libra	Diamond.
Taurus	Emerald.	Scorpio	Topaz.
Gemini	Aquamarin .	Sagittarius	Carbuncle Turquoise.
Cancer	Emerald.	Capricorn	Moon stone.
Leo	Ruby, Dimond.	Aquarius	Sapphire.
Virgo	Pink Jasper.	Pisces	Crysolite.

(To be continued.)

TALISMAN—ITS USE

The easiest and the most effective method to ward off evil and enjoy good results is to put on a Talisman. It can be used by both men and women, rich and poor, young and old. There is no restriction. It will be effective in all cases.

Money can make many things. But money alone cannot offer peace of mind which everyone wants and none gets. But if one has done enough of meritorious deeds, then God, according to one's fate, offers everything as well as peace. God alone can do.

Talisman is, no doubt, *manufactured* by the goldsmiths. But the mantravathis pray and gain enough influence. They pray for others also and present the talisman to those who wish to have it. It is capable of fulfilling one's desires. How it works may be a mystery to the scientists, as they cannot see the action of the Talisman.

If a man is in debts and suffers only because of that, he approaches a wealthy person and applies for relief. The rich person issues a cheque for an amount which will clear off his loans. The cheque is honoured. The man in difficulties is freed from debts and consequent sufferings. Similarly, wearing a Talisman will grant success to the wearer.

Talisman is *prepared* by Thapaswees and expert spiritualists. They will have enough of Tapobala or Taposakthi. This Taposakthi is ethereal energy. When a Talisman is prepared, a little of this ethereal or magnetic force is transferred to it. The force cannot be seen. 'Can we see gravity and magnetic force? Are they absent because we can't see?' So also this force cannot be photographed or seen. But the

talisman is visible. It has the power of conducting the Tapobala, charging the man or woman who puts it on with its mysterious magnetic power.

Talisman may be compared to a money-order form. Just as one sends money by post, the man with enough Tapobala sends the force through talisman. Postman delivers money, we receive it and derive the pleasure out of it. But talisman releases the forces (which we can't see but can realise from the results), tones up the mental system, and brings out success in efforts and offers peace.

The people with so-called modern scientific ideas may scornfully reject the accumulated wisdom of the ancient maharishis as it does not fit into their standards. They do not take into consideration that maharishis were honest, respected and truthful and handed down to us many mysterious ones for our welfare without any selfish motive. As we are unable to explain it scientifically how it happens, we reject it. If they were to be alive now, they will, probably, explain it, in such a way that everyone would be fully convinced.

Whether one is convinced or not, the fact is a fact that the talisman prepared by an able expert with enough of Tapobala and worn by a person, will surely put an end to the wearer's worries, give him mental strength and offer him those results which he desires to enjoy.

But those who want to possess a talisman have to be careful in getting it from a person who has really much of Tapobala. Then alone, it will work. Suppose, one has a small amount at his credit in the bank, and issues a cheque for a larger sum. How far will it be helpful? Similarly, the spiritual worth of the person who issues the talisman needs much consi-

deration and verification. One should not be carried away by self-advertisements.

Talisman is effective for all purposes, eg., success in examination, marriage, health, progeny, legal dispute, lottery, races, betting, game of cards, mental strength, etc.

Now, one may ask whether it will be possible to evade misfortune by using the talisman. Also one may add whether one will continue to be unfortunate if the talisman is not worn.

Some of those who enter into a good period alone will desire to have a talisman and will have an *effective* talisman, from a gentleman who has Tapobala. The time of procuring the talisman will coincide with his good time. It is not at all true that all those who do not use talisman will have sufferings; a few of them may enjoy life to their satisfaction without any talisman. The only difference is that those who use the talisman can be confident that their good time has come and that there may be no more evil. But those who do not use it cannot be optimistic about their future, because it may or may not be desirable. The doubt is there. If a man knows the bank balance and issues a cheque, he is confident that it will be honoured. But, without knowing the balance at bank, if he issues a cheque, he will be in doubt whether it will be honoured or not. Just as it is wise to know the balance before issuing a cheque, so also the use of a talisman gives courage and confidence that there is no more evil to the wearer.

As everyone would prefer to have peace and confidence to take risks, it is advisable to have Talisman from a worthy God-fearing person.

Mantrakshathai, Holy-ash and Kumkum given by sages act similarly by warding off evil and giving relief to the worried and solace to the depressed. There

are innumerable cases of patients in the hospitals who receive periodically such powerful and most effective Akshathai from His Holiness Kanchi Kama Koti Peetadhipathi, Jagadguru Sri Sankarachariar Swamigal Avargal, and mysteriously have their ailments cured in a short period. Mental strength and material gains are promised by such talismans provided that he who prepares and blesses them has much of Tapobala.

MOLES AND THEIR SIGNIFICANCE

(Contd.)

Elbow: A mole on the elbow indicates that a person will be restless and unsteady. His words cannot be relied upon and one will be disappointed if one believes him and acts. He will be easily carried away by false reports. Desire for frequent travelling and dissatisfaction in the married life are indicated. One cannot expect much of prosperity; but in most cases, one may rise just above the condition in which he is born. He will venture on unpleasant enterprises and ultimately earn ill-repute and discredit. The partner in life cannot contribute to his happiness and the children will cause troubles due to their attempts to fulfil their desires against the wish of the parents. The mole may be on either elbow: this is applicable to both males and females.

Eye: An honest and steady disposition is indicated by the mole on the outside corner of either the left or the right eye. The individual will be inclined to pleasurable pursuits, and lead a life with pleasures and miseries alternating. It is likely that he or she will meet with a violent death.

Eye-brow: One will be always active, courageous and persevering with confidence if the mole is on the right eye-brow. The individual will lead a successful domestic life with sound financial position. Both in war and business, he can expect larger income and improvement in position. He or she will be lucky to have an accommodative, adjusting and agreeable wife or husband and lead a happy and harmonious life with a large family. They live to an advanced old age. It is likely that they are far away from home at the time of their death.

If the mole is on the left eyebrow, it indicates that the native will be inclined to debauchery and drink. It also portrays poverty or confinement in any one place of imprisonment. Disappointment in undertakings will be common. Children will be disobedient and self-centred. The partner in life cannot adjust and contribute towards peace and happiness.

Finger: If the mole is on the middle and the longest finger, it shows that the person cannot be relied upon nor can one fathom the depth of his mind. He may turn out to a thief or he may have underhand dealings. Anyhow, he will be a dishonest person. (Moles in other fingers will be found in the Chapter "Palmistry" which will appear later.)

Foot: A dull, lethargic, gloomy and lazy disposition is indicated by the mole on the foot. The person will have a weak mind and he will satisfy himself by simply looking at the girl or talking to her or possessing photos, etc. He will prefer solitude. Sickness and unexpected difficulties will depress the person off and on. He will be unfortunate in choosing a partner for life. The individual and the partner will disagree constantly and their married life will be miserable. The mole in the foot does not compensate by giving at least obedient and lucky children. Even then, they will add to the troubles.

Forehead: The person will be ever alert, active and industrious. He will enjoy much riches, great honour and happy married life. One of his children will be famous and well-placed in life. The person will be doing business most successfully and will expand it, if the mole is in the centre of the forehead or on the right side of the forehead.

But if the mole is on the left side, the results will be opposite to what is said for the centre of the fore-

head, i.e., the person will be lazy, a failure in life, and a disagreeable partner. He will meet with unexpected loss, will be of ill-repute and none of his sons will come up in life satisfactorily.

Groin : If the mole is on the left or the right side of the groin, the person will suffer from sickness. If it is on the right groin, he will enjoy riches and earn honours, but the mole on the left groin indicates poverty and always pressure for money.

Gullet : The person will be courageous and by his own efforts he will earn a name and distinguish himself from others. Even if he is born in a poor family, he will become rich receiving assistance from good friends.

Hand : If there is no mole in the fingers but only on either the left or the right hand, both for males and female, the individual will lead a comfortable life with health, wealth and enough number of fortunate children.

Heart : The person will be wicked, poor, hasty and headstrong. He will be inviting trouble by his own action. He will have no mercy. He should not be offered the Manager's post in any charitable institution as he will have no heart, or a high position in an office as he will have no sympathy for his subordinates to increase their emoluments or redress their grievances.

Heel : The person will be active and successful in his undertakings if he is a hard task-master. No one will have the courage to appear before him, and the person will be spoken ill of behind his back.

Hip : The person will have moderate success in his official career, but will have many children. Mole on either the right or the left hip indicates contentment, industrious disposition and honesty. He may

have some troubles. Yet, he will face them with courage and confidence and come out successful.

Knee : If the mole is on the left knee, the person will be hasty and passionate. He will be given to the pleasures of Venus (Sukra). Good success in undertakings, extravagant expenses, fulfilment of desires, rich marriage and only one child is indicated by the mole on the left knee. If it is on the side of the knee-cap, he will have many children. The mole on the right knee shows that he will be honest, amorous and industrious. It shows that he will choose a good partner, will have many good friends and will enjoy success in pleasurable pursuits. He will have many friends and beautiful as well as dutiful children.

Leg : If the mole is either on the right or the left leg, the person will be extravagant and may face difficulties, now and then, throughout his life. He will surmount them all. In youth, he may undergo much suffering and it is likely that he will feel as though he is leading a life in the jail. In adult age, he will be fortunate, lead a pleasant life with an agreeable partner who will outlive the native. Many children will be born but half of them may pass away during the lifetime of their parents.

Lips : The mole may be on either of the lips. The person will be sober and industrious. He will be successful in his love affairs. He will be fortunate in life and will rise far above the other members of the family in which he is born. He will establish a good name and command much respect from others. It is likely that his attempts may not be fruitful at the beginning but, with perseverance and patience, he will come out victorious.

Mouth : If the mole is inside the mouth, the person will have a delicate appetite, and benevolent tempera-

ment. He will be given to the pleasures of love. He will amass wealth and lead a happy life with a pleasant partner. He will have a very limited family and his children will be handsome and lucky.

Navel: A mole in and around the navel of a female indicates a good husband, many children and much riches. She can enjoy her life without any misery or trouble. It indicates a successful and prosperous life gaining recognition of a lasting nature from society. The native may travel freely and will meet with a friendly and cordial reception everywhere.

If the mole is in the navel of a man, he will be lucky in all his undertakings and generally successful in all affairs of life. Financial gain is strongly indicated. He will become richer and richer by starting new and original enterprises. Friendship of a beneficial nature will often result. It indicates that he will have good health and a son who will be distinguished.

SUN IN THE EIGHTH HOUSE

Generally for people born between 2 and 4 P.M. Sun will be occupying the eighth house.

Eighth house indicates the native's longevity, the kind of death, worries and difficulties, the property of the deceased, wills and legacies, the share of profit through partner in business, dowry through wife and other income through her, sickness of brothers and his enemies, mother's gains with least effort and father's loss or stay outside or hospitalization, the unearned wealth of the native as opposed to wealth acquired by self-exertion.

Sun in the eighth house does not contribute for a strong constitution, unless it happens to be its own sign (Leo—Simha). There may be a wrestler or any other strong person having Sun in the eighth house. His constitution is due to his ascendant, lord of the ascendant and the various aspects to his lagna. Further, he would not have to run the period of Sun. Generally, persons having Sun in the eighth house pass a critical period in the middle of their life, especially when the dasa ruled by Sun operates.

If the final dasa of a person is ruled by Sun, he will meet with valiant death due to heroic deeds; for example, one may serve in the fire brigade and he may lose his life by burns, while trying to save the lives of the inmates in a building under fire.

Sun in the eighth house threatens that the native may become a widow or widower during the period or sub-period of Sun if there is no mitigation for this affliction. Jupiter's beneficial aspect to Sun promises that he or she will be survived by the partner.

Sun promises a legacy or a gift from a person holding a high position in life superior to himself. It

is also likely that he may gain from his relatives (such a gain can be expected from persons born either on a Sunday or in Simha Lagna or in Karthikai, Uthiram or Uthirashada star, all ruled by Sun).

Even though Sun has not much dignity in the eighth house, it is a beneficial position for occultism and matters connected with the deeper things of life.

It promises gain through marriage or by linking his fortune with another in a business, as partners or co-workers. It is also clear that the native should not take the sole responsibility upon himself and that he would do better in carrying undertakings with others.

If Sun does not own an evil sign but happens to be lord of six or eleven, one can expect dowry through his wife at the time of marriage, if the marriage takes place during Sun's sub-period. Otherwise, whenever Sun period runs, one can look for gains through her or her relative. Sun in eight threatens ill-health to brothers and also difficulties through enemies.

Mother may be making attempts to get money by way of lottery, prize bond, etc., and during Sun's sub-period (if he happens to own the second house or the eleventh house).

Father may incur expenses far in excess of income or he may be transferred or he may fall ill and undergo treatment in a hospital.

Sun in the eighth house denotes service in medical or chemical or insurance companies where security of service is assured.

Sun in the ninth house :—Ninth house denotes Father (according to Hindu sages), the meritorious deeds done in the previous birth, thereby to gain with-

out much effort in this birth, to receive 'Providential' help at least in the last moment, Bagya, higher studies, long journey as opposed to short journey indicated by the third house, profit and success through voyages, connection with foreigners, temples, churches, religion, science and vast learning, philosophy, Dharma etc. ('Foreigners' need not be living in a foreign land and one need not go to their place and come in contact with them; it means that one can have the contact of a stranger who is neither related nor already known.)

By sun in the 9th house it is meant that Sun occupies the 9th house in Bhava Chakram and not by sign; by sign it may be in 10th but if it falls in the 9th house, one is to consider it as though it is in the 9th house, even though the results of Sun will be modified by the lord of the sign in which it was at the time of birth; e.g., if Sun were to be in the beginning of Capricorn for a native, born in the Aries sign with his ascendant in the 24th degree, then, even though Sun is in the 10th sign from Aries, yet it is in the 9th house. So when the reading is to be made, one is to consider that Sun is in 9th house and its results are modified by Saturn, the lord of the sign Capricorn, and not Jupiter who is the lord of the sign Saggitarius where the 9th cusp will fall. One has to look for only beneficial results, especially during the joint periods of these two planets and, whenever, by progression and by transit, those two planets form again and again favourable aspects.

Many authors have mentioned that Sun in the 9th house is a danger to father. It does not mean that immediately after the birth of child, the father will pass away. After having lived his age as indicated by the father's chart when this child runs the period or sub-period of Sun, father's end will coincide.

Beneficial aspects to Sun in 9 always protects the native even during adverse periods. Someone will render him valuable help and save him.

Suppose a person has been taken to the police station along with a few others under suspicion; he who has Sun in 9 will find an influential officer seated along with the Inspector and will plead on his behalf to save him from further troubles.

One may be pickpocketed and stranded in a street. Within a few moments he will meet his good friend who will oblige him immediately so that his other programme will not be upset, even though loss, due to some other planetary combination, is a loss. Or he who pickpocketed would be immediately caught redhand and without taking any legal steps, money may be recovered from him. He who catches the thief is the "Avathar of Sun" to him.

Sun in the 9th house indicates that the native will have professional studies and be studious. Even though he may discontinue his studies and enter into service, he will have the inclination to study further, and when opportunity offers he will avail of it and qualify himself.

Sun in the 9th house receiving good aspect from lord of 12 indicates that the person will go overseas and come in contact with strangers and foreigners. He will enter into a contract with them and he will have good reception in the foreign land.

If Sun rules the second or the 7th or the 11th house and if it is in the 9th house at the time of birth, the native will marry a bride born in a family, not already related.

Sun in the 9th house shows that the native may get into service in churches or in the Religious Endow-

ment Board or he may take up philosophy or religion, as his subject.

Sun in the 9th house shows that his younger brother may have litigation with him during the period of Sun or that his brother may get married.

Sun in the 9th house is a strong indication that the mother may fall ill or raise a loan.

Sun in 9 in a person's horoscope is propitious for his children to gain in speculation or make money in cinema, opera, drama or in share business.

Sun in 9 invariably gives a younger brother to one's wife or partner. Whenever Sun sub-period repeats, wife will be making short journeys or gaining money by editing, publishing or writing articles or by taking agency contracts etc.

Sun in the 9th house lowers the vitality of father especially during the joint periods of Sun and the planet which forms evil aspect with it.

Sun in 9 indicates a very promising position to the elder brother of the native as he can fulfil his desire and realise his ambition during the sub-period of the native.

Sun in the 9th house makes one broad-minded and gives very deep feelings with regard to religion and spiritual affairs. Thoughts will be lofty and ennobling; not bound too much by conventionality. The native will be successful in law and foreign affairs. He will be god-fearing, pray regularly and do Homa etc. He will donate liberally for the renovation of the temple etc., and do charity.

Sun unafflicted in 9 indicates that the native will be grateful to his preceptor or Guru. But if it is afflicted by Saturn, Mars and Venus he will have secret connection with his Guru's partner.

Sun in the Tenth House: Tenth house denotes honour, respect, reputation, authority, power, worldly standing, public life and popularity, profession, permanency and promotion, morality, ambition and advancement, one's business, patrimony, employers and superiors, king, the orders issued, connection with people in high rank and position, younger brother's legacy or longevity, mother's partner in business or end of life, ill-health to children, wife's permanent possession, father's self-acquisition and the loss to the elder brother or his admission in the hospital etc.

The influence of Sun is to give vitality and fire to the whole nature physically, mentally and also materially. It contributes towards self-reliance, strength of will and dignity; it gives ambition and a desire to achieve worthy results, to be at the head of affairs, organize and manage, take up responsibility and work. The social side will be well developed. It indicates the native's love of comfort, pleasure and luxury.

Sun will be in the 10th house between 10 A.M. and 12 noon. It is said to be very strong in the 10th house (Digbala).

Popularity and prosperity are promised by Sun in the 10th house. It offers good health and immunity against infectious diseases. One can have promotion and authority during the joint periods of Sun and the planet which forms favourable aspect with it. Reversion also should be expected whenever the joint period of Sun and the afflicting planet operates. It is very common that people are made permanent in the posts they are holding temporarily. Security of service and soundness in business are assured.

If other planets also contribute, the native will

hold a responsible position, like minister etc. He will be successful in public life.

Whether or not one will maintain a sterling character, depend on the aspect which Sun receives, especially from Saturn, Mars and Venus. In some cases, the person will be loving a bride, born in another caste and finally during the joint period of Saturn and Sun, the celebration of the marriage will take place with or without the approval of parents and well-wishers. In a few cases, the person will be adamant to marry one against the wish of their close relatives and friends. Sun as an indicator of matrimony by being connected with lord of 2 or 7 or 11 shows that the bride or partner may belong to his or her own place living in the same town, or street or even a co-tenant in the same house.

Sun as lord of 12 in 10 indicates that one may lose by theft and the substance taken away by thieves (in horary astrology) is to be found from 10th house.

Sun in the 10th house receiving good aspects and the lord of the sixth house also well aspected alone should be taken for promotion. If the 6th house and its lord were to receive evil aspect and the 10th house receives favourable one, then, instead of getting promotion, he will understand that his maid-servant has given birth to a child, because, 6th house shows both one's service conditions and also the maid-servant serving him. If the 6th house and the 10th house both receive good aspects, it shows increase in income and improvement in one's status. But if sixth house is afflicted, it shows that the maid-servant cannot keep good health, and will undergo sufferings. As the 10th house is the fifth from the sixth and as 5th house shows birth of children, she will have a child born then.

Sun in the 10th house also indicates gains by long journeys or through arts, science or medicine. When Sun was in 10 at the time of birth of a person, during his Sun periods and sub-periods, his brother may have anxious moments about health or his brother has gained through insurance, legacy etc.

To mother, Sun may prove to be evil by inflicting death or she may find a partner for business or she may have any litigation.

Children of the native may suffer from sickness or they may borrow money when the native runs Sun sub-periods.

Wife may purchase landed properties or invest on any other permanent possession.

Father will have greater self-acquisition, larger profits and popularity.

Elder brother will be losing money or honour due to secret inimical activities.

RISING MOON OR MOON IN THE ASCENDANT OR LAGNA

The purpose of Moon is to form, nourish and sustain. It pertains to personality. By nature one will have strong attachment to his or her home and is drawn towards his or her family and parents. The imagination will be well developed if it receives aspects from benefics otherwise one will be always worrying for nothing. Feeling and sensation are active with him. He may be moody and he is liable to change his ideas quickly. He will be carried away by others' advices. Beneficial aspects to Moon makes the native practical, especially from the cautious planet, Saturn, who, by lordship and occupation, becomes a benefic to him. One with strong Moon can adapt himself to a variety of subjects according to his training.

Moon will be found in the ascendant if the birth of the native is just when the Moon is rising or is to rise within another couple of hours from the moment of the birth of the native; as Sun is rising in the east mostly every twenty-four hours and the clock is set accordingly, one can say that the Sun will be in the ascendant in one's chart if the birth were to be between 4 A.M. and 6 A.M. presuming that the Sun-rise is at 6 A.M. and passes the first house in two hours approximately. But Moon moves daily 13 degrees (roughly) in the opposite direction. Hence Moon will be seen rising in the east once again, after the earth has revolved nearly 373 degrees, i.e., if a child is born yesterday at 9 P.M. and Moon was then just rising in the east, to-day Moon will be found just rising only at about 9-52 P.M. Thus the rising time of the Moon will be *approximately* 52 minutes after moon-rise the previous day.

Moon in the ascendant increases the native's feeling and sensitiveness. It gives inclination for home

life. The native will be reserved and cautious even though he may be greatly influenced by his surroundings and by the people with whom he comes in contact. He will have many changes in life and may go on long journeys. But he will be happy only in his own home, though he may like variety and his moods and humours may vary a good deal daily. He will try to be thrifty, and prudent and will not waste. He will have ability to manage and do good business. The native with Moon in the ascendant will be a highly capable advertiser, salesman, nurse and faithful servant. The person will show a love for fame and mentally try to be at the head of everything and take a prominent part in the affairs entrusted to him. It makes one very ambitious and intelligent. He will have fertile imagination and so he will be good at planning and will take up original and novel enterprises. Moon gives him popularity and public recognition as he will be doing meritorious deeds and will prove to be very capable.

The results will vary according to the sign in which Moon was rising and also according to the constellation in which it was. Further the various aspects Moon may receive will modify the results.

Moon in Aries (Mesha) which is the ascendant, indicates that one will live in fits of enthusiasm, impulse and emotion. He will have the great desire to excel and he is likely to realise it. He will rise high in life and become a person of some importance. If he wants to have grand success, he should cultivate stability and patience. Also he has to keep emotion and impulse under control. People with Moon in Aries will be independent and occasionally disobedient and will hate subordination. They will overwork mentally.

Moon in Taurus or Rishaba : When it is the ascendant, Moon gets exalted here and it promises its results

to the full extent. A large number of useful and good friends will lend their assistance and keep the native cheerful. Generally very lasting friendship alone will be formed. Moon is said to produce fortune in this sign. The person will be fortunate if Moon receives favourable aspects. One can have both social and financial success. One will be firm, tenacious and patient. Occasionally these people will exhibit jealousy, pride and obstinacy. They have to cultivate adaptability and should not be stubborn.

Moon in Gemini or Mithuna in the ascendant makes one intelligent as Moon is called Mathi, indicating mind and Gemini is an airy sign allowing one to imagine to a good extent. Moon will increase the strength of the intellectual side. The native can impress on others and as Gemini is a dual sign he can occupy with more than one subject both in study and also in the profession. The natives can easily change from one to the other. They are versatile and changeable. They lack persistence and thoroughness. People having Moon in Gemini will be inclined to editing, publishing etc. They will learn mathematics, engineering, accounts etc., easily. They will have frequent short journeys. They cannot sit idly in one place, and have to be on the move always. They are always active in mind and skilful in their work. They become highly tactful and diplomatic as age advances.

Moon in Cancer in Katakam: All the general results previously mentioned for Moon will be found in the native born with Moon in his own sign Cancer, the 4th sign of the zodiac.

Moon in Leo or Simha makes one ambitious, independent and strong. It gives the native the desire to occupy some position of authority and power. People having Moon in Cancer, in its friendly quarters,

will take up the responsibility and keep others under their control. They have dignity and ambition to do great things methodically with enthusiasm, energy and prudence. They work and establish a name. Even though it is said that people having Moon in Leo are sincere, it will prove to be false in those in whom the fourth house from the ascendant is occupied by a malefic or if the lord of the ascendant is an evil and is also conjoined with another evil.

Moon in Virgo or Kanni makes one intelligent, and occasionally clever and cunning. They are practical. They are considered to be more lucky as servants than as masters. They will achieve grand success. They are adaptable and ingenious; large number of friends and popularity are promised. They will do better by living quietly than coming too much to the front of the public as there can be reverses and there will always be opposition. Better adapt to circumstances than try to have them to your desire. They will do much travel. Worry and over-anxiety will result ultimately.

Moon in Libra or Thulam: Fertile imagination which is needed by musicians, painters and artists, goldsmiths and ornament dealers, decorators, gardeners etc., is given by Moon in this sign. One will have many friends and become very popular. One will never like isolation, but will try to be happy in the company of the opposite sex. It brings many in touch with the native who will be fortunate in marriage or in business partnership. It promises a successful journey through life and very good opportunities for success. It gives keen appreciation of all that is good and beautiful. One will never be short of friends nor will he be poor. He will love music and will be fond of singing. The opposite sex will be drawn to him and benefits can be had through them.

Moon in Scorpio increases determination, firm mind and steadiness. The native will have very strong likes and dislikes. Moon brings him under the sway of the feelings and impulses. If one decides to do a thing, he will go ahead and carry it out with strong will. It gives practical ability and capacity for active work. He will be outspoken, abrupt, and blunt. The person will get easily irritated; he is rather fixed in his habits and is not easily influenced by others. He does not like to change his views. He will have correct intuition and make money by speculation or by partnership or by associating with others. Moon makes one fearless, enterprising and courageous, and occasionally, even fool-hardy. The person can exhibit much pluck and endurance. He is fully competent to undertake anything upon which he sets his mind. He should not be over-generous. Though Moon is debilitated in this sign and is considered weak, yet the person born with Moon in Scorpio will invariably maintain a good constitution with enough immunity to disease. He will be bright and cheerful.

Moon in Sagittarius: It is in its friend's quarters but sixth from the sign which it owns. Moon makes the native quick and impulsive. Speedy turnover of work and rapid progress is shown. It is likely that the native due to overwork or haste, brings about his death. There will always be enthusiasm in what the natives do. They are dutiful and they can be relied upon. They throw too much of themselves in what they do. They look upon a work entrusted to them as their own and do it efficiently. They have opportunities to make long journeys and voyages overseas also. Change of profession in the middle age is likely. They will be attracted to religion or philosophy. They will be prosperous in their life with social advancement. Moon in this sign denotes splendid

vitality as it fertilises both the mind and the body. They are honest, intuitive, progressive, just and sympathetic with a religious spirit. They will possess hopeful disposition and will ever be optimistic.

Moon in Capricorn or otherwise called Makaram : A good deal of self-control and reserved nature is given by Moon. A learned author says that one will have the tendency to wrap himself up a good deal and not to wear his heart on his sleeve ; and although other moods may vary with him, this characteristic of being self-contained and cold would return at times. Moon offers patience, perseverance and persistence, even though there may be many anxieties, obstacles and hindrances. It gives the native prudence and cautious careful life. One will gain administrative ability and business instinct. The person will ever be careful. He will be economical.

One can become popular ; but he has to develop hopefulness and enthusiasm. He should not feel depressed or have any inferiority complex. He should go ahead as he is sure to succeed. As Moon is in the Saturn's sign, if it forms good aspect with Saturn, all the virtues of Saturn will be found in the person, viz., purity, truth and sincerity. He will be prudent, economical, reliable and faithful. He will have good capacity to organize and will prove to be highly reliable even to hold important and confidential portfolios. Personal assistants, C.I.D. staff etc., will thrive under this influence. They will be tempered, systematic and orderly. For prayers, contemplation and meditation, Moon in Capricorn is very favourable. It gives tact and forethought also.

Moon in Aquarius or Kumbha : This endows one with unique personality. It inclines the native to occult things. Moon gives him the ability to read other's character. People born with Moon in the 11th

sign of the zodiac can develop mysticism and occultism. They are intuitive and well refined. Their outlook will be broad and they will be having humanitarian sympathies. Even though they are independant, yet they are very social. Great scientists are born with Moon in Kumbha. They do well in their connection with associations and societies. But if Saturn were to form evil aspect, with the Moon in Kumbha, it brings misfortune to the native. He will be much depressed, disappointed, and dejected. He will be discontented and dissatisfied. His life will be thwarted by the seniors, elders and old people. He must cultivate hope and with patience work to the last.

Moon in Pisces or Meena : Moon gives a quiet life. They will be easily discouraged, as there will be obstacles and hindrances in their progress. Some friends will stealthily be doing harm by his secret inimical activities. The person with Moon in Meena will be mediumstic and silently emotional. He may become psychic and easily influenced. He has to avoid depression and ever be hopeful that he can achieve his aim in spite of odds. He will be broad-minded. He will do charities. If Jupiter, the lord of the sign, does not form favourable aspect, the native will be extravagant and careless. There may be financial loss. They have to be very-careful in their dealings with others and especially the so-called friends who will be outwardly honest and inwardly venomous, choose friends; never associate with all. Temperance in all things is advisable. Thus it will be seen that Moon in the ascendant in various signs will offer different results and it is necessary to note what aspect the lord of the sign forms with the Moon. For more correct results one has to note in which constellation Moon was and then ascertain the exact influence of Moon.

NO MORE DOUBTS

Q. :—I have heard people saying that the birth of a child at an auspicious time may modify the troublesome period of the father and bring him fortune; the favourable and the lucky period to wife will compensate for the miserable one of the partner; marrying a girl in whose horoscope birth of children is strongly indicated, will be advantageous for a man in whose chart, birth of children is denied or there is much of evil influence unfavourable to the begetting of children. What is your opinion?

A. :—We differ. It is not correct to say that the varying fortunes of the parents get modified by the birth of the child, and so on.

Whatever a native is to enjoy or suffer from, is already pre-destined, and it will run its own course. Birth of children on a particular date is also already found in his horoscope. If one enjoys luck only after the birth of a particular child, it is clear that, according to his own horoscope, the evil days had ended, and lucky days have started; unless this statement is correct, he cannot have a child at the commencement of his fortunate days. The birth of the child at the auspicious moment and the beginning of his brilliant times are indicated in his map. If fate is otherwise termed as "*THALAI ELUTHU*", *something written on the head by Brahma*, then the Creator will not be going on changing the fate as and when one elects a propitious time to undertake any venture or by marrying or by birth of children, etc. Once written is never erased or modified.

If a person is to suffer, while his wife has to enjoy favourable results, according to their horoscopes, each will have the results as indicated by the planets at the

time of their birth, and one cannot cancel the other's fortune or misfortune. If 'A' has married 'B', and 'A' runs the most unfavourable period, whereas 'B' has a lucky time, and if both were to go to races and bet, 'A' will be going on losing, whereas 'B' will gain. The loss of 'A' cannot be prevented by 'B'. Nor the benefits to 'B' can be robbed away by the evil influence of 'A'.

If the husband's chart denies children and the wife's chart promises many issues according to the prediction offered by an Astrologer, we have to say that the so-called Astrologer has not understood the science of Astrology, or there is something wrong somewhere. Anyhow, when an expert Astrologer were to scrutinise the horoscopes, he will boldly declare that both the horoscopes indicate birth of children or the children born, may be a "Jara Putra" or natural children. But, to say that marrying a lady whose horoscope promises children whereas that of her husband has no clear indication of it is not wise.

Therefore, one's luck or ill-luck cannot be altered or modified, by electing a propitious time for the commencement of any venture, or by marrying one, or by birth of children, and so on: *Everything is a coincidence as pre-destined.*

It is correct to predict that a native will go overseas at the age of 26, and he will have a child at his 25th year of age, whereas it is not wise to say that because the native had a child at a brilliant time at his age of 25, it is due to the luck of the child the father had the fortune to go overseas. In the wife's chart, it will be shown that the husband will go overseas; in the boy's chart, planet will portray that the father will go overseas at his birth anniversary, and in his own chart, he will find that he has to go overseas at his age of 26.

If the results may be compared to that of a flower, then the indications from each chart, may be compared to the light thrown from the torch (horoscope). Nobody's light can change the flower to fruit or to seed. Every light will show that it is a flower. Similarly, every horoscope will indicate the same result and never change it.

Q. :—What is meant by Sade-Sati? What is your opinion about the proverb that the first round is moderate, second favourable and the third bad? Does this offer only evil results to one and all, throughout the seven and half years?

A. :—The term 'seven and a half years Saturn' is used only by the Hindus. During transit, whenever Saturn passes in the sign occupied by Moon and also the second and the twelfth houses counted from the sign occupied by Moon, it is called Sade-Sati or Seven and half years Saturn, as it takes nearly $2\frac{1}{2}$ years for Saturn to move from one sign to another.

Westerners take the position of Sun at the time of birth to offer prediction by Gocharam or transit system, and they do not predict in this manner, whenever Saturn transits in the three signs 12, 1 and 2, counted from the sign occupied by the Sun.

Sade-Sati is not always harmful, that too, to each and everybody. There are many points to be taken into consideration before passing a judgment; many important ones are omitted—e.g.,

1. Whether the Moon at the time of birth was in the very beginning or in the middle or in the sag end of the sign. Exact longitude is not taken.

2. To which sign Moon is the lord, whether a benefic or a malefic, which *relative* it indicates, and

3. Which houses are owned by Saturn to that native and what results Saturn indicates to that person.

All these three points are absolutely necessary and their omission will invariably mislead one.

There are innumerable cases, enjoying success in the competitive examination, getting married to a beautiful and dutiful wife, entering into service and also having promotion before the Sade-Sati was over, undertaking new enterprises, and forming new friendship, with the foreigners by making frequent journeys to overseas, feeling very happy by having a child, only during the seven and a half years Saturn period, even though a few years had already passed, and Saturn at that time, transited in the Upachaya sthanas ten and eleven. There are also many people who suffer during the seven and half years Saturn.

In no day, all the hours are uniformly either happy or miserable; when such is the case, how can the seven and a half years to one be evil throughout in every walk of life?

If one receives, say a dozen letters, and he goes through them in half an hour, one can observe that he smiles when he goes through one, he gets irritated while reading another, tears off one which annoys him, and so on. Thus, in life, there is nothing as continuous success or troubles, and Saturn is not the only planet for consideration.

Whenever the trans't result is to be judged, one must note to which house Moon and Saturn are the lords, what they indicate by their lordship, and which relatives are shown by Moon according to one's horoscope.

Further, in Tamil Nad, there is the proverb that if one has the seven and a half years Saturn, thrice in

one's life, the first one will offer moderate results, the second round will bestow brilliant ones, and the third will be invariably evil.

The readers may consider the points. Are there not many deaths before the natives have the first round of the seven and a half years Saturn without experiencing seven and half years Saturn even once? For example, if a child is born with Saturn in 3 or 4 or 5 or 6 or 7 to Moon and if it passes away before 10 years of age, then this child could not have Sade-Sati at all. In India, the infantile mortality is great, and people dying in youth are greater than those who live beyond 35 years. Therefore, this proverb is meaningless and useless.

Further, during the first round, one will be in the schools and the colleges.

During the second round alone, one will get married, enter into service, earn, get promotion, own vehicles and enjoy all comforts with only those number of children born within that age.

If one is destined to live to old age and has the third round of the seven and a half years Saturn, certainly the responsibility must be greater, as there will be many children and grandchildren born; difficulties of a few and misfortune of some of them, will never allow him to enjoy peace of mind. Surely he has to pass away as he will be between 53 years and 90 years of age. So, one need not be carried away by the proverb.

Some are also under the wrong impression that the Sade-Sati runs exactly 7 years and 6 months from the moment when Saturn enters the 12th sign. Our sages have mentioned that Saturn's occupation of the twelfth

house, Janma and the second house counted from the Moon sign is called seven and a half years Saturn. Saturn may enter in the 12th sign, transit for a few months in that sign, retrograde and again pass back to the 11th sign. After some months, it may again enter the 12th house. Mostly when seven years are over, it may leave the second house and pass on to the third house, and again by retrograde motion, it may re-enter the second sign from the third. A few months later, once for all, Saturn may move to the third sign. All the periods, either continuous or intermittent when Saturn was in the three signs, i.e., twelve, one and two counted from the Moon sign, should be considered as the $7\frac{1}{2}$ years Saturn.

Correct method of reading the results: 1. To Mesha rasi, i.e., to those who are born with their Moon in Aswini Nakshathra or Bharani Constellation or the first quarter of Karthikai star, Moon is the lord of the 4th house, and Saturn is the lord of the tenth and the eleventh houses. Hence, whenever favourable aspects are being formed according to the Western system, the person will enjoy the beneficial results of the 4th house, like purchase of a car or a plot of land, or getting service in his permanent place of residence, or gain through his or her mother, as the fourth house indicates vehicle, land, mother, etc. To his brother, there will be much pressure for finance. The mother of the native, if she is a career woman, will meet with difficulties, and her health will be indifferent. His children will incur expenses by making long journeys. The native's wife, or husband, will gain in speculation or enter into service in stocks and shares or share-market, or mines or cinema, opera, etc. The native's father may have to meet expenses far-outweighing his income then. Evil aspects between Saturn and the Moon indicate the opposite results.

Moreover, one is to take the Moon sign as though it is the first house, then judge Saturn as lord of 10 and 11 transiting in the twelfth house when it is in Meena (Pisces) and in Janma conjoining Moon, when Saturn passes in Mesha or Aries and in the second house Rishaba or Taurus.

Thus, to each sign, one is to note of which house Moon is the ruler, which houses are owned by Saturn and then ascertain the time when Saturn forms favourable aspect with the position of the radical Moon as well as the period when he forms adverse aspects. Finally, one is to predict the results of the various aspects formed between the lord of a particular sign and the lord of the other sign on those occasions and dates only. As Saturn owns two houses, the results have to be judged separately as lord of one house forming the aspect with the Moon and the lord of the next house (which it owns) forming the same aspect. Both will operate and if one is favourable and the other unfavourable, one will not cancel the other. If the lordship of the beneficial house indicates gain, and the other evil house, loss, (for Meena Rasi, Saturn is lord of 11, profit, and also lord of 12, loss or investment) the person will have both gain and also loss. A man receiving financial aid from a friend is indicated by the 11th house, and return of loan to the creditor, is shown by the ownership of the 12th house.

Thus to each Rasi, the results are to be judged, by those who do not follow Nadi or Stellar System. But those, who predict using Stellar method, can give correctly the nature of the events and if one includes Western aspects also the exact date of the occurrences can be arrived at, when alone the prediction is complete clear and correct.

ERECTION OF THE HOROSCOPES

In our August issue, the method to ascertain the cusps of houses (Bhavas) for the first example born at 6.30 P.M. at Agra is explained. The other birth in different latitude and longitude is taken in this issue.

The second example is the birth at 3.30 A.M. I.S.T. or 3.27.36 A.M. L.M.T. on 15.5.63 at Allahabad, 25 degrees 28 minutes North Latitude and 81 degrees 54 minutes East Longitude. The sidereal time at the time of birth already calculated and arrived at is 18 hours 55 minutes 18 seconds.

Refer to the Raphael's Tables of Houses. To find the exact point which was rising at the time of birth, i.e., the Ascendant, turn over the page in which the latitude 25 degrees 19 minutes north (for Benares) which is very near the latitude of the birth place is given. On the right hand side page, the positions of cusps are published for the sidereal times 18 Hours 52 Minutes 11 Seconds and 18 Hours 56 Minutes 31 Seconds. The time at birth happened to be 18 Hours 55 Minutes 18 Seconds which is in between these two. The difference between the two sidereal times given in the book is 18 Hours 56 Minutes 31 Seconds minus 18 Hours 52 Minutes 11 Seconds, i.e., 4 Minutes and 20 Seconds or 4×60 plus 20 sec. or 260 seconds. The difference between the sidereal time at birth 18 Hours 55 Minutes 18 Seconds and the sidereal time given, i.e., 18 Hours 52 Minutes 11 Seconds is 3 Minutes and 7 Seconds or 3×60 plus 7 sec. or 187 seconds. So, the fraction of $\frac{187}{260}$ is to be worked out and added to the position given for 18 hours 15 minutes 11 seconds.

5. Saturn, lord of 8 from Chandra lagna is aspected by Mars; hence short life.
6. As Moon is in the Dussthana in 8 and as Jupiter, the lord of lagna, is weak, being in 8, Alpayuryoga results.
7. Lords of 1 and 8 are both weak. Hence Alpa Ayus.

Q. No. 5: It appears to me that the interpretation is not applicable to this chart. What is your opinion?

A. None of the rules is applicable to this chart. One should never forget that the results indicated by the planet will be given in full by that planet in its period, or by the planets occupying their constellations at the time of birth period. If a person is wicked and inimical to another, he will certainly do harm to the person when he rules the day and is in power. Also if any good or bad happens to one, it will be offered by the friend or foe respectively, when he is the lord, having authority and power to do what he desires.

If the explanation offered by the author were to be correct, then Jupiter, who is considered to be weak, being in 8, could have caused infantile mortality and she would have been dead even within the 2 years 2 months and 29 days of Jupiter's dasa, which was the balance at the time of birth of the girl. If Jupiter is weak, and if it promises Alpa Ayus, Jupiter must end the life in its dasa.

If Saturn has become bad by the aspect of Mars, then she ought to have been dead, when she ran Saturn dasa, Mars Bhukti. At that time her age would be 15.

But she died when Bhuda dasa, Sukra Bhukti, Budha anthra operated.

The correct interpretation should be as follows, so that one can correctly judge, when one will enjoy a result, after calculating the dasa periods.

For people born in a movable sign, lord of 11 is Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi; to fixed sign or sthira lagna lord of 9, though a Bhagyadhipathi, he is yet a Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi and for people born in common or Ubaya sign as lagna, the 7th house is Bhadhakasthana. Therefore 11th, 9th and the 7th houses are the Bhadhakasthanas to the movable, fixed and common signs respectively.

Further, eighth house represents one's longevity and the twelfth house therefrom denotes loss of life. Therefore the 7th house to all are taken as the Marakasthana. Especially to Dhanur Lagna, being a common sign, the 7th house is Marakasthana.

Venus is lord of 6 and is in the 8th house indicating disease, difficulty and death.

If an able astrologer were to take that Lagna as weak as Kethu occupies the Lagna, and the lord of the lagna has gone to the 8th therefrom and Moon sign as strong because Moon is in its own quarters, then Cancer (Katakam) should be considered as the first house and results are to be read out counting from Cancer (Kataka) which approach is correct.

In that case, Venus is lord of 11 and it becomes the Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi as the Moon sign is a movable or chara one. Further, it is in the constellation of the lord of the 8th house Saturn, portending evil to health and longevity.

Mercury is also in the constellation of Saturn and it owns the 12th house, termed as Mokshasthana.

Hence Mercury as Marakasthana Adhipathi and Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi and Venus must prove to be

RASI PALAN FOR SEPTEMBER 1963

By

JOTHISHA VISHARATH K. GANAPATHY,

13, Brahmin Street, Madras-15.

ARIES: (Aswini, Bharani and Karthigai 1st Pada)

This is generally a month of happiness and fulfilment of ambitions for the Aries-born. Upto the 12th instant, as Mars, the Lord of the Rasi is posited in the 7th house, uniform success is indicated. New enterprises can be undertaken in the 3rd week of the month, as Mars would then be in exaltation in Navamsam. The successes will continue as he will, later on, transit in the constellation of Rahu. A significant phenomenon that contributes to the lessening of the pressure from creditors and to the increase in the financial position, is that Venus, the Lord of the 2nd house, is transiting in her own constellation upto the 10th. Thereafter, as she transits in the 5th and 6th houses under the governance of Sun, peace of mind is indicated. The transit in Hastham Star portrays happiness through real estates, landed properties, vehicles etc., after the 20th instant.

Retrograde Mercury in the 6th house is indicative of delays in the receipt of replies to letters and correspondence, expenditure due to litigation, physical exhaustion due to short journeys etc. Much of toil would be needed due to new contracts and agencies. Anticipated returns will accrue in matters relating to forecast as the Lord of the 5th house is in his own house and his own constellation from the 13th instant. It is really a good period from the 16th instant.

Races, lotteries, speculation etc., will be highly paying from the second fortnight of the month. In the fields of cinema, music, opera etc., good recognition and popular support will be forthcoming after the 15th of September. The native may have to incur expenses in the pursuit of higher studies and specialisation. Easy successes in examinations are assured by the retrograde motion of Jupiter. Work in office will increase considerably, but with it will increase your recognition also and this is the time when your immediate superiors will come forward with assistance and recommendation. Some will have a change of place of posting. The native will have unnecessary fear due to some secret inimical activities. But no troubles need be anticipated.

Brothers will have the help and assistance of their friends. They will undertake short and profitable journeys. Mother's health will be quite normal. She may have expenses due to the conduct of happy celebrations.

The native's children will be very happy over successes in their enterprises and increase in their financial positions. There will be a good rise in his official status by the 20th. But later there may be transfer or entanglement of money.

The wife of the native will be happier at finding that her troubles have disappeared. As the lord of the 2nd house transits in her first house, she will have an improvement in finances and an increase of mental peace and happiness.

The father of the native cannot be said to have a very favourable period in the month of September. Delay in the fulfilment of ambitions and much expense due to real estates and vehicles are to be expected.

TAURUS : (Karthigai 2, 3, 4th Padas, Rohini and Mrigasirsham 1st and 2nd Padas)

The native will keep good health throughout this month as Venus transits upto the 10th, in her own constellation, and later on in the 4th and 5th houses in the constellation of Sun. Every effort will be crowned with success. Short journeys, if undertaken, will prove profitable after the 20th. Some money might get entangled if attempts are made for undertaking newer contracts or agencies. Good and favourable replies may be anticipated for letters and correspondence, after the 10th. Financial gains, though not very munificent, are portrayed as Mercury, the Lord of the 2nd and 5th houses, is retrograde and is in the 6th house. Expenses might be incurred but under pleasant circumstances. It is better to avoid lotteries and races and speculation, during this period as only much of toil and desperation will result in the end.

To those engaged in the field of cinema, music, opera etc., the latter half of the month will be more eventful than the earlier. The transit of Sun will prove quite helpful for gains through real estates, vehicles, landed properties etc. This month will give successes to the Taurus-borns who take competitive examinations. Litigation will prove successful during the first 20 days of the month, after which an unnecessary and baseless fear might arise. But such fears will prove transitory in nature. Work in office might increase; but, during the last week of the month, the extra work rendered will be recognized by the superiors and proper recommendations will be made in their behalf. In respect of those engaged in social work, the status of the native will improve considerably upto the 22nd of the month. No fears need be nurtured due to any possible inimical activities. When Mars transits in the 6th house in his own constellation, the native will have

anticipated returns from the investments he had made. After the 13th of the month, political affairs will take a favourable turn.

The brothers of the native will have improvement in their financial position and there will be peace in the family environments. To the children of the Taurus-born, the month of September indicates only delay and despondency in their enterprises, as Lord of their Rasi is in retrograde motion. Venus adds her contribution in causing much of expenses.

The wife of the native will have a better period in this month with good health, increased wealth and mental peace. In the last week of the month there might be some speculative gains. If she is employed, she will earn the regard and good-will of her superiors, after the 13th instant.

The father of the native will have continued successes and improvement in general finance. Though Saturn is posited in the first house, only good results will accrue. The transit of Mars will be quite helpful for the reaping of good dividends through real estates and vehicles. In business, a marked improvement may be noticed after the 12th. Work load now will be less compared to that of the last month; but it will take some more time for him to reap the benefits by way of increased emoluments or remuneration.

GEMINI: (Mrigasirsham 3rd and 4th Padas, Thiruvathirai and Punarpoosam 1st, 2nd and 3rd Padas)

From the 6th of the month, the Lord of the Rasi is in retrograde motion in the 4th house. This indicates that the Gemini-born people will have much of impediments and delay in the fulfilment of their ambitions, unnecessary expenses and physical and mental

fatigue. There will be continued expenditure due to house, landed properties and/or vehicles owned.

The second fortnight of the month will be comparatively eventful as Sun transits in the 4th house in own constellation and later in Moon's constellation. When Venus, the Lord of the 5th and 12th houses transits in the 3rd house (i.e., when transiting in Pooram star upto the 10th and when in Sun's constellation upto the 20th), successes in forecast and speculation are assured. To people engaged in cinema and music, an improvement in their status coupled with popular recognition can be noticed. As the Lord of the 6th and 11th houses, viz., Mars, is transiting in his own constellation, social workers will have help from influential persons. No troubles need be anticipated by the Gemini-borns in matters relating to litigation. In fact, the period from 17th to 22nd is quite good and litigation, if any, would end favourably to the native. The native can, with confidence, undertake new ventures. As retrograde Saturn is not debilitated in Navamsa, the native will regain his money entangled so far. Long voyages and journeys can be undertaken. No disappointment need be feared in the attempts for higher education. The results of competitive examinations will be quite encouraging. As Jupiter is in retrograde motion and in the 10th house, the native will have to strain himself to a greater extent in his office, without corresponding recognition or reward. There will not be the secret inimical activities in this month.

The brothers of the Gemini-born people will have successes and improved financial position in the 2nd half of the month. Short journeys, in connection with office work, will be undertaken after the 20th.

Mother's health may go down a bit. But she will soon regain normal health. The children of the

Gemini-born will have all-round success during the first fortnight. During the remaining period, just opposite results should be expected.

The wife of the native will regain the money she had given up for good. She will be happy to receive assistance from her father.

Father will find happiness in family environments, but expenses will be far too high. New contracts and agencies undertaken will prove profitable. It is advisable that the native does not speculate in this month.

CANCER: (Punarpoosam 4th Pada, Poosam and Ayilyam)

The health of the people born under the 4th sign of the zodiac, viz., Cancer, will be quite normal during this month. Successes in their enterprises are also strongly indicated. As Sun, the Lord of the 2nd house, transits in the second and 3rd houses, there will be peace and happiness in the family. Happy functions will be celebrated during the first half of the month. As Sun and Venus are posited in Poosam Star, there will be little or no pressure from bankers and creditors and money will be flowing through their hands without much pains. Significantly, Mercury, the Lord of the 3rd and 12th houses, is in his own house and from the 6th, he is in retrograde motion. This portrays that, in respect of the contracts or agencies undertaken during the first week, the native will have to strive harder during the 2nd and subsequent weeks. Let not delays in receipt of replies to letters and correspondence shake the mental determination of the native. Perhaps investments will not give that much of anticipated returns, but that need not deter him. As Venus, the Lord of the 4th and 11th houses transits in the 2nd and 3rd houses, the native will have peace and plenty through houses, landed properties, vehicles etc. Those

engaged in social work will have improvement in their status. In matters relating to forecast and speculations, anticipated returns will accrue during the first twelve days when Mars, the Lord of the 5th and 10th houses, is in his own constellation in the 4th house. During the period that follows when he transits in Rahu's constellation, the gains may not be much. To people engaged in the fields of cinema, music or opera, there will be public support and good income. The native will earn a good name from his superiors in office. Business will thrive. As Jupiter is in retrograde motion, litigation will continue further. The last week is quite auspicious for undertaking long voyages and journeys. There will be some impediments to the attempts made by the native for higher or specialized studies. It is advisable not to be over-confident in regard to competitive examinations.

Brothers will have much of unnecessary travel and consequent expenditure. Their health will be normal during the 2nd fortnight of the month.

The mother will have immediate fulfilment in her attempts upto the 10th. The position may tend to change for the worse, during the period that follows. As the Lord of the 2nd House is posited in the first house, expenditure will be well within control.

The children of the native will have name, fame and reputation. Success and gains through speculation and forecast, are portrayed to them after the 22nd.

The partner in life or the partner in business will earn good regard from their superiors. If the wife is employed, she will have an increase in her monthly emoluments.

The father of the native will find fulfilment of his plans and ambitions, but only after an initial delay. Litigation will end favourably in the earlier half of the month.

RE : (Makham, Pooram, Uthiram 1st Pada)

Sun the Lord of the Rasi, transits in janma and in Sukra's constellation upto 13th of this month. Therefore the people will have total success in their attempts and their health will also be quite good. Of course delay and impediments are there. But then they will be only after the 27th when Sun moves on to the 2nd house and transits in the constellation of Moon. The financial position will be sound as the Lord of the 2nd and 11th houses, viz., Mercury, is in direct motion and in the 2nd house upto the 6th. There are good indications to show that much recognition will be forthcoming for people engaged in social work. After the 6th when Mercury becomes retrograde, results, completely contrary to the above, may take place, making the native desperate.

The native may undertake new contracts or agencies through the help of his friends, as Venus, the lord of the 3rd and 10th houses is in Janma and in her own constellation upto the 10th September. During this period, short and profitable journeys may be undertaken by the native. In the period that follows, Venus moves on to the constellation of Sun, when the native will have to work longer, spend more and gain only a little.

The native may feel physically exhausted as his partner in business might go on leave, leaving the entire burden of business and responsibility on the native. Through houses, vehicles, landed properties, etc., the native will have less of expenses but more of comfort and pleasure. During the period from 17th to 22nd, as Mars is exalted in Navamsam, arrangements may be made for the purchase of houses or vehicles at competitive prices. Some will have the fortune of getting a vehicle through influential people. Facilities for higher and specialised studies will in-

crease. The 3rd week portrays an easy success in competitive examinations. During the other periods, the native will have to exert more for the examination. For those engaged in cinema, music or opera, it will take time for them to win popular appeal and recognition. There will not be any secret inimical activities in this month to the native.

Brothers will have a very favourable period in the first fortnight and a not so very eventful period in the second half.

Mother will keep only indifferent health. Expenses for the family will be on the increase. The children of the Leo-born will have an even flow of money; at times they will find their expenses outweighing income.

The partner in life, or the partner in business will have mental peace and happiness due to happy celebrations. The father of the native will remain cheerful even though the work load in his office may increase. Some anxiety or worry will not be absent, in matters relating to litigation. Speculation and forecast will prove profitable.

VIRGO: (Uthiram 2nd, 3rd and 4th Padas, Hastham, Chithirai 1, 2nd Padas)

As the lord of Rasi, namely Mercury, is in direct motion upto the 6th, the native will keep good health. Success in this endeavour is also assured. After the 6th, Mercury becomes retrograde and transits in Janma upto the 23rd and then in the 12th house. Naturally, the native will have much of impediments and hindrances for progress, and will experience a good deal of physical exhaustion. Business may show some slackness. Some may have transfer on account of official business. As Venus, the lord of 2nd house is in the 12th house, expenses under pleasant circumstances will be incurred.

After the 10th instant, as Mercury transits in the constellation of Sun, expenses will increase further, resulting in some financial pressure also. Long voyages and journeys may be undertaken for the pursuit of higher, or specialised studies. The last 10 days of the month will give easy successes for the native in competitive examinations. Mars, the lord of the 3rd house, is posited in the 2nd house and therefore the native may undertake short and profitable journeys and new contracts and agencies may be taken up with a good measure of success. From the 17th to the 22nd, letters and correspondence will receive favourable and anticipated replies. As Jupiter, the Lord of the 4th house is in the 7th house and retrograde, expenses will be incurred for the repair of houses or vehicles. Some may find their money getting held up due to newer purchases. Though the retrograde Saturn is in the 5th house, the native will have a sizeable return through speculation and forecast. To those engaged in music and cinema, help will be forthcoming in this month from friends and well-wishers. Litigation will prolong. It is the second fortnight of the month which will give a good name and fame to social workers. The investments made by the native will give nominal returns due to the transit of Sun in the friendly constellations during the middle of the month. At the same time, there will be secret inimical activities from the enemies of the native, who will try to undermine his popularity and name.

Brothers will not find this month, very eventful. They should be ready to face delays and despondency. They will have a considerable reduction in the workload in office, but it will take some more time for them to win recognition from their superiors. Mother will keep normal health. She will have peace of mind and happiness. This month will give her favourable returns through forecast, speculation etc.

The children of the Virgo-borns will have success in their attempts. There may be some impediments for their pursuit of higher studies. They should be prepared for trouble through litigation.

The wife will find an increased budget of expenditure. Delay in the fulfilment of attempts, physical exhaustion due to journeys, extra work in office without reasonable recognition of the same, these are portrayed.

Through house or vehicles, the father of the native will find life pleasant and comfortable. He will be spending money for the celebration of happy family functions. He should be cautious in matters relating to forecast or speculation.

LIBRA : (Chithirai 3rd and 4th Padas, Swathi, Visakham 1st, 2nd and 3rd Padas)

As Venus, the lord of the Rasi, is in the 11th house upto the 12th, every one of the attempts of the native will be crowned with success. His health will be quite fine. When Venus moves on to transit in the 12th house, though there will be success in enterprises, yet the native will have to work for it. Due to this extra strain he would feel much of physical exhaustion. As the lord of the second house is in Janma and in his own constellation upto the 12th, improvement in the financial position coupled with a lessening of expenditure is indicated. The period from 17th to 22nd is really quite significant for the native to receive entangled money. After the 22nd, as Jupiter is exalted in Navamsa, an easy flow of money is assured. Similarly, Saturn, the lord of the 4th and 5th houses, transits in a friendly constellation in Navamsa. This indicates both expenses and happiness through permanent possessions, real estates and vehicles. Only small profits are portrayed through lotteries, races, specula-

tion etc. In the first half of the month, people in the fields of cinema, music or opera will have good returns, though the latter half indicates only moderate results. Though Mercury is in retrograde motion and in the 12th house, as she transits in the constellation of the lord of the 11th house, the native might undertake long voyages or journeys. Expenses may be incurred in connection with higher studies. In the last week of the month, easy victory may be anticipated in competitive examinations.

In office, the native will have help and assistance of friends and superiors, though the superiors will extract more of office work through persuasive words. Business will thrive. After the 20th, the native will find good improvement in business through self-efforts. Sun's transit will be an aiding factor for success in the social field. Though there may be secret inimical activities, the native will have the confidence that no harm can come to him.

Brothers will find success in their attempts after an initial delay. Difficulties and hindrances in business will fade away after the 12th. Long voyages and journeys, if undertaken, will only prove futile with nothing but unnecessary wastage of money.

Children will have sound financial positions after the 22nd. They need not fear any reverses due to undertaking contracts or agencies. Work load will be minimum in office and they will earn a good name.

The wife of the native will find success in litigation, and peace will prevail in family circles. The retrograde Saturn will earn for her a good name and reputation from her boss.

The father of the native may keep only indifferent health. His attempts will fructify only after an initial

delay. The financial position of the native will improve to a certain extent.

SCORPIO : (Visakham 4th Pada, Anusham and Kettai)

For the first 12 days of the month, when Mars, the Lord of the Rasi, is in his own constellation and in the 12th house, the health of the people born under the Scorpio sign, will be normal. Their attempts will be successful and peace of mind will prevail. Thereafter when Mars transits in Swathi star, their health will get affected due to much of travel, and unnecessary pursuits. Delay in the fulfilment of ambitions is indicated. As Jupiter, the Lord of the 2nd and 5th houses, is in retrograde motion and in the 5th house, expenses will be incurred under pleasant circumstances. After the 22nd, speculation and forecast will give sizeable profits. In the last week, the people engaged in the field of cinema, music or opera will have greater reward and recognition. As Saturn, the Lord of the 3rd and 4th houses, is in friendly house in Navamsam, the expenses so far incurred on account of real estates and vehicles will come to a close. Newer contracts or agencies may be undertaken; but the returns will only be moderate. In matters relating to litigation, favourable results may be anticipated during the first 12 days. The period that follows will prove uneventful and drudging.

Retrograde Mercury indicates continued delay in the receipt of entangled money, much of exertion in the social field etc. The coming month is better for commencing higher specialised studies. Long voyages and journeys will not be quite profitable. Success is assured in competitive examinations, but a bit of extra care and concentration would be necessary from the native. A good rise is possible in the official

career after the 13th of September. Business will thrive after the 27th by the support and recommendation of friends and influential people. Investments will give a small amount of profit as Venus transits in the 10th and 11th houses. Some may get married during the first 10 days of this month.

Brothers will keep good health. Short journeys might not prove profitable to them. They can earn good name in their profession. Mother will continue to incur expenses. She can expect good dividends if she speculates with caution. Letters and correspondence will bring in favourable replies.

The native's children will have the assistance from friends and well-wishers for an active business. As Mars is in the 8th house, they may feel some financial strain after repaying the loans already taken. The work-load in office will fall considerably after the 22nd. The wife of the native will have mental peace and happiness in the homely environments. She will be gay in the company of all her relatives. Response will be prompt for her letters and correspondence. The partner in life will find a happy fortnight during the latter half of the month. Expenses will go down. Entangled money will be realised. During the last few days of the month, he will, however, have to work longer in his office.

SAGITTARIUS: (Moolam, Pooradam and first pada of uthiradam)

In this month, the people born under this 9th sign of the zodiac, will have much of physical exhaustion and mental strain, as Jupiter, the Lord of the Rasi, is in retrograde motion in the 4th house. Though there may be expenses on account of houses or landed properties or vehicles, as Jupiter becomes stronger after the 22nd,

the native will be happy. As Saturn, the lord of the 2nd and 3rd houses, is in the house owned by Sun in Navamsam, short journeys will be very profitable. Letters will bring in happy news. As Mars, the lord of the 5th and 12th houses, is in the 11th house, the native can confidently hope for a sizeable return through forecast, speculation, lotteries etc. The period from 17th to 22nd is particularly strong in the above aspect. People engaged in cinema or music will have plenty of assistance from friends and their work will be highly useful. Investments will yield good profit.

This month is typically good for a favourable decision on litigation as Venus, the lord of the 6th and 11th houses, is transiting in her own constellation and that of Sun in the 9th and 10th houses. In the field of social work, the native's status will improve. After the 20th, as Venus, the lord of the 12th house, transits in Moon's constellation, the native may incur expenses. He will have a feeling that litigation can be successfully brought to an end by compromise.

Retrograde Mercury will contribute to the lessening of activity in the business field. In the office, remuneration will not be in keeping with the amount of labour put in. 13th September is quite auspicious for making arrangements for a long journey or voyage. As Sun transits in Pooram star upto the 13th instant, success is assured in competitive examinations. The assistance and recommendations of influential people will be forthcoming for continuing higher education. Some will have the good fortune of getting government scholarships also. Success is sure to those engaged in political fields. Secret inimical activities, if any, will only end favourably to the native.

Brothers will continue to incur expenses under pleasant circumstances. It is advisable for them not

to take interest in speculation, races, lotteries etc. The position of Mars indicates that they will have the recognition of their superiors in office. Mother will repay her loans. She will be happy to receive favourable replies to her letters. The children of the native will find life happy and gay. In office they will be in the good books of their officers. In speculative matters they will have gains. The wife of the native does not have a very eventful month in September, for Saturn is in the 8th house and Jupiter is retrograde. Let us caution her not to undertake any new enterprise or start any investments. The partner in business will not be able to do justice to business due to indifferent health. The father of the native will find happy celebrations at home. He could not, however, expect any sizeable return from forecast or speculation.

CAPRICORN: (Uthradam 2nd, 3rd and 4th Padas, Thiruvonam; and Avittam 1st and 2nd Padas)

September 1963 is a month during which there will be a good measure of success in all the enterprises for those born under this 10th sign of the zodiac. Even though Saturn, the lord of Lagna, is retrograde, yet he transits in Navamsa in the constellation of Sun. Health of the native will be normal from the second half of this month. His financial position might be a bit tight in the first fortnight due to repayment of loans, and due to partaking in happy celebrations. Unity and peace will prevail in the family circles. There will be noticeable delays in matters relating to short journeys, as Jupiter, the lord of the 3rd and 12th houses, is in retrograde motion. Contracts and agencies already undertaken will continue to cause much concern. The returns from investments might not be very encouraging. The whole atmosphere will, of course, record a total change after the 22nd. The native will have the good fortune of realising the money which has so far remain-

ed entangled. His status in the social field will improve, as Mars, the lord of the 4th and 11th houses, is in the 10th house and transits in his own constellation, of Rahu from the 12th and as he is exalted in Navamsam between the 17th and 22nd, the native will have the good fortune of purchasing houses or landed properties at comparatively low and competitive prices.

Some will have the good fortune of getting the allotment of Government quarters. If the native is cautious he may, however, get nominal profits during the first 10 days of the month, as Venus, the lord of the 5th and 10th houses, transits in her own constellation in the 8th house. A good rise may be expected upto the 10th by those engaged in the field of cinema or music. The period of 10 days that follows portrays just contradictory results as Venus transits in the constellation of the lord of the 8th house. Again from 20th, the period will change to one of betterment as Venus then transits in Hastham star in the 9th house. In business, much of investments will be made in the first half of the month, the dividends of which will be reaped during the second half. Litigation will tend to linger on as Mercury, the lord of the 6th and 9th houses, transits in the 9th house while in retrograde motion. Adjourment, now obtained, will give success in litigation at a later time. It requires some extra strain on the part of the native to pass creditably in competitive examinations. To those engaged in politics, success is assured during the 2nd half of the month. The native will have to bear with patience any secret inimical activities against him, which he may come to know of. This will give him complete confidence and ultimate success.

Brothers of the native will have much of tiresome journeys and consequent physical exhaustion. Financial pressure will be felt due to repayment of loans.

Favourable replies will be received for letters and correspondence. Work-load might increase in office ; but yet the officers will be considerate. The transit of the lord of the rasi in the 7th house indicates that the health of the mother will be normal and that she will have success in her enterprises and attempts. The celebration of happy functions in the house will bring harmony and pleasure into the house. As Mercury is retrograde, small profits will accrue if the native is careful and cautious. This is indeed a good month when the status and financial position of the partner in life will improve. She will not have any inimical activities from any source. If employed, she can anticipate either a promotion or an ad hoc increase in emoluments. The partner in business may meet influential businessmen and attempts made by him will go a long way for the business to thrive. The father of the native will find this month quite dull indeed. Delay and despondency might be the result for his endeavours. Work in office will be on the increase. The latter half of the month will prove slightly better. Litigation will show some signs of favourable turn.

AQUARIUS: (Avittam 3rd and 4th Padas, Sathayam, and Poorattadhi 1st, 2nd and 3rd Padas)

This is a month signifying only mixed results to the Aquarius-born people. Though the lord of the Rasi is retrograde and in the 12th house, yet as he is exalted, the attempts of the native will be successful, though initially there will be some delay. The health may go down in the latter half of the month due to fatigue and strain. Infructuous expenses will be incurred as Jupiter, the lord of the 2nd and 11th houses, is in retrograde motion. In the social field, much work will be undertaken and the native will earn good name and fame after the 22nd. Friends may not be very helpful. As Mars, the lord of the 3rd and 10th

houses, transits in the 9th house, favourable and anticipated replies will be forthcoming. Contracts and agencies, if undertaken, will show some activity. Large investments may be made by some. Short and profitable journeys will be undertaken. At office, work load might lessen a bit, but yet it will take some more time to get recognition from superiors. Business will improve by leaps and bounds. The profit might not be much, but sales will be very brisk. The returns will be sizeable after the 22nd. As Venus, the lord of the 4th and 9th houses, is posited in the 7th house upto the 12th September, the native will have good returns from real estates and vehicles. Opportunities for higher studies will be more, during this month.

The native can be sure of success in any competitive examination written before the 10th, even if he does not prepare conscientiously for the same. But later on, when Venus transits in Uthiram and Hastham stars, there will be a good amount of delay and impediments to progress. During the first half of the month, acquaintance of influential people may be had by some. Very moderate and nominal profits will accrue if the native interests himself in forecast and speculation, during the period when Mercury, the lord of the 5th and 8th houses, transits in the 8th house and is in retrograde motion. But the return is not worth the trouble. Money that had got entangled for a long period will be realised during the last week of the month. The transit of Sun will be an aiding factor for the success in the political field. New enterprises will give success in the first fortnight. They may however prove very disquieting during the 2nd half of the month. Let not the native entertain any fears regarding reverses or secret inimical activities. The really good period for the Aquarius-borns will be from the middle of October.

Brothers will have mental peace, free flow of money, less worry, little or no extra burden of work load in office a uniformly good and happy period. Their social status will improve. The wife of the native will have much of physical fatigue and exhaustion. If employed, she will have good opportunities for quick rise.

The father of the native will have mixed results—while, in office and in the social field, his name will be much recognized during the latter half of the month, he might change his place of residence. Litigation will continue with a seeming favourable nature.

Pisces: (Poorattadhi 4th Pada, Uthirattadhi & Revathi)

As Jupiter, the lord of Lagna, is retrograde in the first house, the health of the native will be indifferent. Delays in the attempts of the native are also indicated. Work-load in the office would be on the increase, with the result, the native may complain of mental fatigue and physical exhaustion. Mars, as Lord of the 2nd and 9th houses, transits in the 8th house which portrays that expenditure and financial pressure would be there due to repayment of loans. Some may purchase jewels or clothes for wife, thereby feeling the financial pressure. The native may find impediments and hindrances in his attempts for higher or specialised studies. During the 10 days when Venus is in the 6th house in her own constellation, the native may get some unexpected gains. There may be delays in the receipt of replies to letters and correspondence, but there will not be any disappointment. Money that is overdue may be realised after the 27th of the month. As Mercury, the lord of the 4th and 7th houses, is also retrograde, expenditure will be incurred due to repairs or renewals of the vehicles owned. In forecast and

speculation, the gains would not be in keeping with the endeavour put in. Cinema and music would not be quite very encouraging. There will not be any troubles due to litigation as Sun transits in the 6th and 7th houses. Success and fame would attend on those interest in politics. In the field of social work, the native's fame and name would increase. Returns from investments may not be very encouraging.

Brothers will have to strain much in their office; but yet recognition from their officers would be very little. Their health will be normal. Mother's health might go down due to exhaustion and fatigue. Small profit will however accrue to her due to speculation.

The children of the native will have a happy and peaceful life, at home and in office. Their superiors will appreciate their work and recommend their promotion. After the 13th, their financial position will improve, the burden of loan will reduce and peace and happiness will prevail. All enterprises would culminate in ultimate success.

The wife of the native will have to separate from her husband for the celebration of happy functions at home. She will be happy to receive favourable replies to her letters. Some will have the good fortune to purchase new clothes and jewels. Meeting of the relatives would add to the family happiness.

The father of the native will find the month, quite taxing. He will find expenses out-weighting income with uniform pressure all around. In the social field, he will find his labour remaining unrewarded. One silver-lining would be that after the 13th, investments already made would yield a small gain and after the 22nd a small profit might be coming through speculation and forecast.

GEMINI MITHUNAM

By

ARUDHRA

This is the third sign of the Zodiac. It is thirty degrees in Longitude and it extends from the 60th degree from Vernal Equinox (or Mesha 0 degree) to 90 degrees. Mrigasirisha third and the fourth padas, Thiruvadhirai or Arudhra and Punarpushyam first, second and the third padas are contained in this sign.

According to Sayana system, nowadays, the sun enters the sign Gemini—(Mithuna, the twins) approximately on 22nd May every year. Sun transits through this sign for nearly 31 days and on 23rd June passes on to the next sign Cancer. Those who follow Sayana system will take that Sun is in Gemini for the people born between 22nd May and 23rd June, any year and they are called Geminian. If one desires to know whether the Sun is in the beginning of the sign or in the middle or in the end of it, one has to note the date of birth. If the birth were to be on 24th May, then Sun will be in the 3rd degree in the beginning. If the birth were to be on 31st May, the sun will be in the 10th degree and for those born on 10th June, it will be on the 20th degree and so on. It is easy to calculate, because Sun moves approximately one degree a day.

According to Nirayana system, Sun will enter every year around the 15th June, transits there for nearly 31 days and passes on to the next sign Katakam or Cancer on the 17th June. It transits the later half or the third and the fourth padas of Mrigasirisha Nakshathra, then Arudhra and finally Punarvasu first, second and the third padas. Those who follow the

Nirayana system and stellar method will record Sun in the map in Gemini or Mithuna if the birth were to be between 15th June and 16th July, both days inclusive.

Therefore according to Sayana system, or otherwise called Western system, persons born between 22nd May and 23rd June are said to be Geminians as Sun will be in Sayana—Gemini ; but according to the Hindu system of erecting a horoscope, only those who are born between 15th June and 16th July, both days inclusive, will have their Sun in Mithuna or Gemini—Nirayana.

Gemini is the first of the airy triplicity and also of the mutable signs. It is masculine and positive. It is classified as a barren sign.

Gemini is ruled by Mercury, an effeminate, but an intellectual planet. No planet gets either exaltation or debilitation in this sign. But Jupiter is said to be in its determinant in this sign as it is the house which opposes Sagittarius owned by Jupiter. To Saturn and Venus this sign is said to be friendly and to the other planets it is considered to be the enemy's quarters.

Physical Features : Gemini gives a tall, upright, straight body ; the hands will be long. The legs will be thin and the veins will be visible. Complexion will be moderate, fair or dark, depending on the planet which rises then, in Gemini at the time of birth. The eyes will be hazel and the look quick, sharp and active. Nose will be long.

--Characteristics : Being an airy sign, persons born in this sign live mostly in the mind. They will be care-free and joyous and somewhat reluctant. Their mind will be positive and strong. They are versatile, restless and inclined to have changes often.

As Mercury is the lord of the sign, one will be inclined to be reading, writing and corresponding

often. They can understand people and adapt themselves readily to circumstances. They can offer advice, persuade and argue with others. They can explain the merits and demerits of a case, but they cannot command or manage successfully.

Being a common sign and the third sign of the Zodiac, these persons will have a liking to travel frequently. These may be mainly short journeys by land. They are always active with facile mind and roving feet. They will always be considering the advantages and disadvantages of each case and hence decisions will not be taken quickly.

Gemini is termed as twins. Mercury, the lord of the sign, is depicted as a boy, among all Gods, not full-grown. In the ancient symbolic pictures, the twins were brother and sister. Mercury is also said to be 'The winged Messenger of God'. Mercury has both wings on its helmet and also sandals. That is why, Geminians are very quick. It is said that people with some important and big things to express, generally elect the time of Gemini as they have the faith that this sign will give sharp intelligence, adaptability and ultimately grand success.

Being a dual sign, it gives the native the ability to follow more than one occupation at a time and also to adapt oneself to new surroundings. One should avoid going to extremes. Geminians may be impulsively generous at times and also parsimonious with others. They have to avoid superficiality. Then they will have insight and capacity—more than enough—to do any work intelligently. They will have dual experiences in their life. These people can be relied upon in any emergency as they can respond to the necessities and requirements of the moment. They have a few faults as waywardness, fickleness and leaving their work

unfinished. They will take up some work and while they are doing it, they will go on to another which also they are apt to leave unfinished. Therefore, they can be at their best when they co-operate with others and undertake to do any job. The dual sign makes them both generous and niggardly. They will gather courage, present a courageous front and assertive attitude even though they are highly timid and nervous. It is very difficult for others to understand them and their peculiarities. They are rather impulsive. It is the impulse that will decide which line of action one will take. They can never stand any anxiety or worry. They love diversity; like the air to which they belong they have to be moving from place to place or from one thought to the other. They refuse to be bound by rules and habits. They are pleased only when they act unexpectedly, rather than in accordance with convention.

If Moon can be compared to a mirror, Mercury may be compared to a lens. Those who are governed by Moon will simply repeat what they have crammed. But Mercurians are persons revealing intellectual qualities and show all the signs of mental dexterity and supreme intelligence. They will understand, analyse, have a quick grasp with much retentive power and reproductive ability. Their mind will be logical and clear and they have quick mental action. They are always alert for any new idea and fresh interest. They are quick-witted and clever.

The house, Gemini, is called the house of oscillation and vacillation. So these persons are changeable. They are apt to diffuse their energies and spread their action on diverse subjects.

Being an airy sign belonging to Mercury (Budha), the native will be having much of curiosity and will

seek after facts. He will go deep into all matters as though he is doing research. He will prove to be a good detective, a brilliant journalist and an excellent schemer. Geminians are governed more by their minds than by their emotions. They have the talent for languages and Gemini being an intellectual sign, they have no difficulty in remembering things. They cannot concentrate on any one subject. It is said that Gemini-ans have too many irons in the fire. Their range of thought is very wide. If retrograde Mercury were also to rise at the time of birth, the native will prefer to sidestep the truth and enjoy a good joke. They cannot believe what they have not seen or experienced. Their viewpoint will always be reasonable. They can understand the other's outlook and adapt themselves to it. They are inclined to indulge in practical wit and ask many questions. They have an academic and teachable nature with a democratic attitude. They have a humane and genial personality with a fondness for good-company. They can never remain in ignorance because they are not afraid of asking questions till they get a clear idea and understand it.

Weakness : No one can do things more easily than the Geminians. None can do them more gracefully ; and none can compete with them more successfully. But the weakness in them is they should have the deliberate determination to do their work and stick to it till it is completed. They lack concentration and quick decision. They should not give themselves up to petty strife.

The defect in them is that they are always hasty and anxious to know the results then and there. Once they have planted the seeds, they do not give chance for them to mature. They will water and nurture them but they will often be digging them up to see how far they have progressed. The other peculiarity with them is

that they want only short cuts. In the beginning, they will not mind walking through many streets and roads so that later they can cut down the distance to their office. They are able to carry out work quickly adopting improved methods and short cuts. Events will move faster in their life than in those of other persons.

What is wanted? They should take rest, take plenty of exercise, breathe plenty of fresh air, eat conservatively and cultivate physical and mental poise.

Health and disease : The Geminians are as active as their mind. They generally spoil their health by unnecessary and unavoidable worry and anxiety. Their thin build and nervousness give the impression to others that their health is delicate like a barometer. If they avoid mental strain, their health will be normally good. They should not overtax themselves by undertaking a large variety of work. If they relax and enjoy plenty of sleep, they can maintain good health.

As Gemini rules over the lungs, all the pulmonary affections are indicated by this sign. Cold, running of the nose, Influenza, Eosonophilia, Pleurisy, Bronchitis, T.B., all these seem to stem from this source. It also indicates shoulders and arms. Defect in these parts is indicated by malefics in Gemini. As the sixth house from Gemini is Scorpio, people born in Gemini generally suffer from the diseases indicated by Scorpio; Gemini-borns may complain of strangury, piles, fistula, affections of the bladder and excretory system. Fever and poisoning of the system is also indicated. Therefore they will have defect in the pulmonary system if Gemini is afflicted or they will have the diseases mentioned for Scorpio as it is the house of diseases for Gemini-borns.

Finance and Fortune: There will be a lot of changes. They will enjoy life with a good fortune or suffer continuous misfortune depending on the nature of the influence through the other sex. They will experience both privation and plenty during their lifetime. There will be family disputes and these persons will not agree with their father. The Gemini-borns will bring about their downfall by themselves. Their secret connection in love affairs (if the planets Mars, Saturn and Venus ruling 6, 8 and 12 houses also contribute) and attachments will bring loss and difficulties. Some may have progeny through such connections which will be a perennial source of trouble and headache.

A few may have to marry twice or have more than one simultaneous attachment. If they avoid illegal intimacy and if they are not acting on the instructions of their partner in life, they can lead a happy life with satisfactory finance and fortune.

Profession: Book-keepers, accountants, clerks, commercial travellers, salesmen, agents, representatives, editors, reporters, journalists, lecturers, solicitors, attendants, postal employees, engineering, decorative artists, school teachers, professors, guides, millioners, photographers, employees in transport, railway and airways, secretaries, personal assistants, tutors, cashiers, club-stewards, treasurers of credit societies, translators, barristers, dealers in cycles, scooter, etc., stationery dealers, engineering contractors, messengers, embassy officials, consul-generals, orators, platform speakers, etc.

Gemini being the sign favourable for oratorical powers, successful brokers and diplomats are born in this sign. These persons are alert, active and industrious. They wish to have interesting and varied jobs.

Their inquisitiveness, liking for talk and their sense of humour make them good speakers and ultimately they will be brought to the front of the public.

That is why they are capable brokers, intelligent agents, successful merchants, satisfactory secretaries and efficient advocates. They can read the mind of their customers and know which they like and which they discard. Fully aware of their likes and dislikes, they will be capable of selling articles at a good profit, convincing and pleasing the clients. Mercury retrograde will make the natives a little perverted or supremely intelligent and sharp-witted. Hence they will prove to be good critics and with the aid of the Jupiter's beneficial aspect, they will be one of the leaders in journalism. If Mars also lends its assistance, they will have the fortune to own a press, as Mars stands for machinery, Mercury for paper and news and Jupiter for publicity and propaganda. As it is an airy sign and Mercury indicates art and publicity, Mars and Gemini will produce radio-mechanics, assistants in the Defence Department, typists, compositors or mechanics in aeronautics. Mercury stands for mathematics. The greatest mathematicians are born in Gemini with very strong Mercury.

Gemini, being the house of oscillation and the third house of the zodiac, suggests that the natives will love travel and movement from one place to the other and also a liking for changes in their profession. They will not have the inclination or pleasure to enjoy the sceneries but an inexplicable urge to be on the move. So they will be very good camp-clerks, travelling agents, travelling ticket-examiners, engine-drivers in the railway and guards. The difference between the driver and the guard is that, for the driver, Mars will be strong and aspecting the house for profession (10th house) or the lord of the 10th house or in any manner connected with

lord of 2 (finance), or lord of 6 (service), or lord of 10 (profession). But for the post of the guard, Jupiter will be aspecting the planet in Gemini as Jupiter is the protector. Generally Geminians are Jack of ALL Trades. Being a dual sign, they will try to enhance their income by doing some side-business. They will be always on the look-out for new methods of earning which will bring them more money than what they get in any substantive post. A teacher may have tuition. A permanent servant in an office may take up any agency and increase his income. A typist in an office will take job-works beyond office hours. Or the clever Geminian may attend to other work during office hours, take up his regular work late in the evening and claim overtime. Saturn's evil aspect and also Mars' malefic aspect will tempt one and offer him courage to misappropriate. Hence they should never be allowed to handle cash. They should not accept the post of a booking clerk or cashier or bill collector. As Gemini people will be receiving vast influence, good backing and support, they can take up any post, stick to it, without vacillation and worry. Slowly and surely they will rise in affluence and wealth. They are advised, however, to be economical and not stingy and to meet all expenses with cheer. Money will not pour in for them. But their earnings are normally, in most of the cases, regular and dependable.

* **Domestic Environments :** Gemini people will always be busy due to the frequent visits of business partners, customers, relatives and friends. They delight in entertaining them. Though they appear to be a little extravagant, yet they will manage their family well. They have great liking to decorate their home and keep it in modern style. They will not tolerate the nuisance of the owner of the house in which they are put up if the owner happens to be mean-minded and

they will not mind changing their residence even frequently till they get a satisfactory one. As Gemini people cannot keep idle without ever thinking of how to improve the house, they will be doing something or other to give comforts to all the members in the family. They are ever fair.

Romance Marriage and Married Life: Geminians are capable of making friendship very quickly. So also they will find fault with them equally quickly. That is why they often fail to find a friend to their satisfaction even though they long for it. They do not wish to get themselves tied to one, but prefer variety in life; for Gemini is a dual sign, and the natives will feel that variety is the spice of life. The more the romances, the more happy they will be. Such people cannot be understood easily. They will baffle many of their associates, as they break off association with them if it does not interest them. Their affection is controlled by the mind more than by the emotions. They look on love from the intellectual angle and are often calculating or cynical.

Marriage is full of interest and exciting for them. They are lucky if they get partners who are steady and accommodative. Marriage will be successful and delightful if the partner is equally intelligent. Both enjoy life by frequent short trips. The partner should be clever enough to appreciate the native's alert and intuitive mind.

Gemini males need such wives who will always say 'yes' whenever husbands wish to have change of surroundings and environments. The partners should not take their flirtations seriously. The natives are so clever that they will end any romance if they feel that it is a source of expense and loss. These people will leave their homes if they find that they are having over-

bearing wives. They are unable to put up with constant pressure from the partners. Gemini brides are generally intelligent. Their strongest appeal is mental companionship, and they do not wish to be mere house-keepers. They will not give up their outside activities even though they get married, especially if they are already in service or well equipped for any service. They do not feel happy if their husbands were to resent. These girls have to be more tactful if they wish for happy harmonious lives. As time passes on, they themselves will realise that they can have either of the two and will not mind giving up one and stick on to the other. For instance, if they want to serve and be a career woman, they will neglect the husband. But if they desire to lead a respectable home-life, they will give up their jobs and take to domestic life with utmost sincerity and affection. They will be highly refined and will keep their homes tidy and arrange everything in apple-pie-order.

Gemini people will have good understanding with partners born in the other airy signs, LIBRA and AQUARIUS, which will form trine aspect with Gemini. The other two signs favourable are sextile to Gemini, i.e., Aries and Leo. Hence partners born in Thulam, Kumbhum, Mesha and Simha will match satisfactorily, their artistic tastes and mental attributes being similar. Natives born in Libra and Aquarius will have such an outlook on things which will please the husband or wife. Leonians (those born in Simha) should give up bossiness and egotism. Arians lack the cultural standard. Otherwise they are happy. Geminians will have to give up the curious trait which will hurt the partner; that is, their tendency to make use of the same words and expressions of love to two and even more attachments. When one comes to know of this, the domestic life will end in fireworks.

Children: The Geminians are fond of their children because they are loved by them. They cannot be very paternal or maternal in their attitude towards their children. They may even feel that their children are a nuisance. So their bark will be worse than their bite. Their children need careful handling by the parents who have to understand them properly. Their minds will be very plastic and yielding and hence they can be moulded in the right direction by the parents. They will have much of intuition. If the parents are not true or try to force anything on their children, the latter will not take it alright.

Hand-writing: Gemini-borns will write a little above the line. The upper part of the letters will be well-developed. The lines will be short, sharp and inclined upwards. Their writing will be thin and loopless. They will not underline their signature and try to finish their letters quickly or if they underline, they will draw two lines one below the other.

Lucky day: Wednesday is ruled by Mercury who owns Gemini. Thursdays will prove to be lucky ones. Saturdays indicate much of difficulties, obstacles and loss. Sundays offer short journeys and only on those days they clear off the arrears in their correspondence. Mondays will show increase in their income. Fridays denote pleasurable pursuits and pleasant functions or expenses. On Tuesdays there may be differences of opinion and even disputes, but on Tuesdays only, there will be victory over enemies. The most Lucky day will be Thursday, and next to it only will be Wednesday.

Lucky colour: Green and Yellow. Avoid Blue and Red.

Lucky number: Five and Three. Fourteen, Twelve, etc.

Lucky stone: Emerald and Yellow sapphire.

Places indicated by Gemini: Walls, plastering, coffers, chests, trunks, suit cases, barns, store-houses for corn, hills, mountains and high places, play-houses, dining-rooms, schools, nurseries, places of learning.

Countries: The West of England, the United States of America, Africa (north-east of Tripoli). Lower Egypt, Slanders, Lambardy, Belgium, Wales, Canada, Armenia, Lower Egypt, Flanders, Sardinia, Brabant.

Cities and towns: London, Versailles, Nuremburg; Plymouth, Melbourne, San Francisco, Mentz, Loraine, Bruges, Cordove and Nuremburg.

Animate and inanimate objects: Railways, trams, buses, cars, taxis, aeroplanes, parachutes, newspapers, magazines, publications, propagandists, newsprint, rope-ways, watch making, calendar manufacture and distribution, microscopes and telescopes, Astronomical and optical instruments, raw cotton, green gram, and all commodities of green colour.

Character to be corrected: Lack of concentration gives only a shallow understanding. They are occasionally heartless and behave like a cynic. Don't waver. Don't examine much your own thoughts as you will become self-centred, and discontented. Don't place yourself under any strain as it may lead one to be deceitful and dishonest. Don't try to do many things at the same time. Do one at a time. Do not pay heed to gossips as you will be easily influenced.

PRAY TO LORD VISHNU, NARAYANAN, RAMA, KRISHNA, ETC. Generally Geminians will have a double name, like Ramakrishna, Radhakrishna, Jayarama and so on. Similarly also you may pray to

two Lords though concentration on any one is preferable. This sign will not allow one to concentrate on any one thing. It is natural to have plurality. So try to meditate and concentrate on any one lord most of the time and to satisfy yourself you may pray to the other for a short time.

CAN WE DODGE FATE AND BE FORTUNATE

by

PUNARVASU

Gems.—Contd.

There are a few authors who advocate the use of precious stones or gems according to the time of birth of the native. There does not seem to be much of astrological background for their choice. It can only be general. Astrologically, it is not correct to advise all births in any calendar month, the same colour or stone. For, the transit of either of the luminaries is not taken into account for naming the calendar months, followed by the Westerners. It has no astronomical bearing. Sun transits in each sign for nearly 30 days and according to the Sayana method, Sun will enter each sign on or around 21st and 22nd of a month. For example, Sun enters Aries (Mesha) on 21st of March and Taurus (Rishaba) on 21st of April and so on. But the birth-stones mentioned by these authors are for the people born between 1st and 31st of January or for people born between 1st of February to 28th or 29th or for people born between 1st and 31st March and so on. During any one calendar month, Sun will be moving in two signs. Hence, this advice will not be considered sound by able astrologers. It however appears that the gems are selected according to their own fancy. They do not take into consideration the *dasa* through which a native will be running. This is important. They have omitted this, because they do not include this method of prognostication, while they offer reading; secondly, they cannot say that, according to date of birth, noting the position of Sun in a particular sign

they choose a gem as if the Sun will occupy one sign and not two signs.

Anyhow, let us note what they have advocated.

<i>Month</i>	<i>Birth Stone</i>	<i>Effect</i>
January	Garnet or Cinnamon Stone	Health and Constancy
February	Amethyst or Topaz	Contentment and Success
March	Bloodstone or Aquamarine	Courage and Confidence
April	Diamond or White Sapphire	Innocence and Happiness
May	Emerald or Jade	Success in love and Fidelity
June	Cat's eye or Tourmaline	Sincerity and Steadiness
July	Ruby or Green Sapphire	Nobility and Fidelity
August	Zircon or Sardoni	Virtue and Nobility
September	Sapphire or Fancy Sapphire	Prosperity and Peace
October	Opal or Moon Stone	Happy dreams and Journey
November	Topaz or Peridot	True love and Happiness
December	Tuquise or Star Sapphire	Wisdom and Good Luck.

Let us also consider what Sepharial has said about the colours indicated by each planet.

Sun—Yellow-brown, orange, gold and deeper shades of yellow.

Moon—White, opal, pearl-green and iridescent silvery hues.

Mars—Scarlet, red and carmine.

Mercury—Slate colour, spotted mixtures.

Jupiter—Purple, Violet, mixtures of Red and Indigo.

Venus—Lemon yellow and pale blue, 'art tints' in general.

Saturn—Black, dark brown and indigo.

He has not mentioned any colours for Rahu and Kethu, whereas he has ascribed colours to Uranus, Neptune and Pluto which our sages have not done. Varahamihira has said in BRIHAT SAMHITA that Sun denotes red, Moon indicates white, Mars red, Mercury green, Jupiter yellow, Venus variegated, and Saturn black. Also, he says, that the following colours are assigned to each sign. Aries or Mesha red; Taurus or Rishaba white; Gemini or Mithuna green (Parrot's hue); Cancer or Kataka pink; Leo or Simha pale white; Virgo or Kanni piebald; Libra or Thulam black; Scorpio or Vrischika golden; Sagittarius or Dhanus yellowish or brown; Capricorn or Makaram variegated; Aquarius or Kumbam deep brown; Pisces or Meena white. All our ancient sages who were the founders of the six Angas, with a mine of knowledge, have mentioned the same colours as the sage Varahamihira, and there is thus an unanimity of views on this matter.

Therefore, it is desirable to select from the colours mentioned by sages and scholars, such a gem as is capable of reducing the evil influence of the malefic planets, and of giving beneficial results to one's satisfaction.

If a person knows the time and place of his birth, his horoscope can be erected, and the astrologer will be able to ascertain which planets are very favourable and strong, and select such of those gems indicated by them. These can be used by the native throughout his lifetime, and they will protect him from evil influences. To all lagnas (ascendants), the respective lords of the houses 9, 10 and 1 are the benefics who will bestow the desired results. The strongest of these, and also that which occupies the favourable position, both to the ascendant and to the lord of the ascendant, is to be taken for consideration, and its colour alone should be used. (It should not be mistaken that if a sign indicates a colour, it means that the colour assigned to the sign will mitigate the affliction of the other planets. The colour of each sign has to be used for some other purpose which will be explained later).

<i>Birth sign</i>	<i>Colour to be used to gain health, wealth etc.</i>	<i>Colour to be avoided.</i>
Aries—Mesha	Blue, Yellow.	Red.
Taurus—Rishaba	Blue, White.	Red.
Gemini—Mithuna	Yellow, Green.	Dark blue and red.
Cancer—Katakam	White, Red.	Blue.
Leo—Simha	Orange, Red, White.	Blue and pearls.
Virgo—Kanni	Green and White.	Blue and red.
Libra—Thulam	Green, Pearls and Blue.	Orange.
Scorpio—Vrischikam	Yellow, Pearls and Orange.	Green and white.
Sagittarius—Dhanus	Yellow, Orange and Green.	White pearls and red.
Capricorn—Makaram	Blue and White.	Orange and red.
Aquarius—Kumba	White and Red.	Blue, green and pearls.
Pisces—Meena	Yellow, Red and Pearls.	Orange, white and blue.

The above selection is made by the editor using the knowledge of astrology, and choosing the planet agency which is competent to avert the malefic influences indicated by the evil planets, and also avoiding the colours ruled by them. Suppose a person is born in Mithuna Lagna with Jupiter in Pisces or Meena, Saturn in Cancer or Kataka and Moon in Mrigasirisha 4th Pada or quarter, so that Moon is in the ascendant Gemini or Mithuna. He has to run Saturn Dasa from his age of 35 to 54 for a period of 19 years. As lord of the 8th house, Saturn in Cancer (Second to the ascendant) in Pushyam star, his own constellation, has to necessarily indicate undesirable results and the native will have financial worries. But the astrologer who scrutinises his chart will say that the aspect of Jupiter to Saturn will modify the evil result and that the person will have Providential help at least in the last moment to maintain his prestige and to tide over his difficulties.

Let us examine this position. - Saturn is evil to him. It has to offer evil results. The ideas that arise in him and the intuition he may have, will be completely under the sway of Saturn. So, anything that he does will be influenced mostly by Saturn. If he goes to market to buy any clothing, he will select only blue even though before his age of 35 when he was running Jupiter dasa he preferred yellow, which was due to Jupiter. Saturn, the evil planet, will give him the mind to go in, for blue colour alone. When Saturn is evil, the results given by him cannot be agreeable: then how can the colour ruled by him mitigate? Should not blue also prove to be evil? When it is said that Jupiter aspects and mitigates the affliction, should not the colour governed by Jupiter, i.e., yellow protect him from the undesirable results and offer agreeable ones? When a planet wards off the evil, the colour,

the number, etc., indicated by the benefic must prove to be favourable.

Suppose a student returns to a hot place like Kurnool or Delhi for holidays from a hilly station like Ootacamund or Mussoree or Simla. He feels the place terribly hot. Is he to pray to Sun or Varuna, to reduce the heat? The nature of Sun is to be hot, and therefore it will be ever hot. One cannot alter its nature. But if one prays for Varuna, then the clouds will gather and prevent the Sun from further increasing the intensity of heat, and Varuna will also cause certain rain which will reduce the high temperature due to the Sun. It will render the climate pleasant, or at least bearable. Therefore praying to one, who will modify the evil, will always be more helpful and advantageous than appealing to the wicked, bad, cruel and ill-disposed one.

If a man falls in the sea, his prayer to the Sea God will not redeem him as Sea has to be deep and he will be drowned; but if he appeals to a boatman, he can get saved.

Therefore, one has to use the colour indicated by the planet or pray only to that planet which is the saviour, and not to the one who is weak or positively evil. As such planets cannot change their colour and offer beneficial effects, they do not portrarry any good by owning or by occupying an evil house or by conjoining with the lords of such houses.

Hence, the readers can benefit themselves by using such gems and colours as prescribed by the editor and enjoy peace and prosperity, pleasure and profit, happiness and harmony, health and wealth.

One may have doubt about the selection of the gem, if the lords of the ascendant, in the ninth or the

tenth houses were to occupy the 6th or the 8th or the 12th houses counted from the ascendant or from the houses they own.

It must be remembered that lords of the ascendant, ninth and tenth houses become benefics, whether they are good or bad by nature, promising brilliant results; and their tendency is to do good to the native and reduce the evil results of other planets if, in any manner, they are connected with the evil planets. So, one has to note (1) which of the three planets, is the strongest, (2) which is occupying good sign and (3) which is not afflicted by other evils. The colour, indicated by such a planet, will bring about favourable results. Also, if a planet by owning any one of the three houses 1, 9 or 10 and occupying favourable signs, aspects an evil planet whose *dasa* is to run, it is advisable to use the colour assigned to that beneficial planet.

An able astrologer will predict that a particular *dasa* will be evil, when the lord of the *dasa* owns either 6, 8 or 12 or occupies 6, 8 or 12, or is in any manner connected with them. When its *dasa* is operating, the mind of the native will be influenced by the colours denoted by the evil planet. Therefore, one should try to avoid those colours, but possess *that* colour of the planet which owns 1st or 9th or 10th houses, occupies a favourable house and is also very strong.

NO MORE DOUBTS

Q. No. 1 : Hindus follow Ududasa system for predicting the nature and the time of events. In this method, it is said that Sun rules for six years, Moon rules for 10 years, Mars for 7 years, etc. Some astrologers take a year as equivalent to 360 days while a few others take it as $365\frac{1}{4}$ days for purposes of calculation. Which is correct, and which is to be followed?

A. : No explanation is available in any work of astrology as to how the sages had assigned 6 years to Sun, 10 to Moon, 7 to Mars, and so on. But they have not definitely stated whether one is to take $365\frac{1}{4}$ days or 360 days for purposes of calculation.

But a doubt arises as Hindus adopt five different Manams or methods for finding out the commencement of a year, its duration and its end, which synchronises with the beginning of the succeeding year. They are as under :

1. *Soura Manam* : This year commences from the time Sun enters the Nirayana Mesha (Aries) and runs through until the Sun completes the thirtieth degree of Meena (Pisces), and is about to enter the sign Mesha again. This is around $365\frac{1}{4}$ days.

2. *Chandra Manam* : This year commences from the Suklapaksha Prathamai Thithi of Chaithra month (i.e., the first thithi after the New Moon in Panguni month according to Sourāmanam) extends over nearly 354 days and ends when the New Moon in Panguni month is over.

3. *Savana Manam* : A day is the interval of time between successive occasions of Sun rise. Savana Manam year has exactly 360 such days.

4. *Nakshathra Manam*: The interval of time between successive occasions of Moon's entry into Aswini Nakshathra, is called Nakshathra Mana month. Twelve such months make one Nakshathra Mana year. This works out to nearly 324 days.

5. *Bharhasapathyam*: This year represents the duration of time taken by Jupiter (Guru or Brihaspathi) to transit in a sign. This, on an average, works out to 361 days.

Thus, there are five different years, and each is followed for different purposes.

For calculating the Udu Dasa system, one has to follow only SOURA MANAM. Mantreswarar, in Paladheepika, has mentioned that one completes a year only when the Sun again enters into the same longitude, as it was at the time of the birth of the native. That is, Mantreswarar takes a year, as the interval of time taken by Sun to leave any one position in the Zodiac and again reach the same position. In other words, the year is reckoned as the time taken by the Sun to revolve exactly once in its apparent path, the ecliptic.

Mantreswarar says :

“ Ravi Sputam Tahj Nananae Yadhaseeth Thathaschaeth
Prathi Varsham Arkaha
Avrithyaha Santhi Dhasatphakonam Bhagakramath
Tath Dhevasaha Prakalpyana ”,

and is of firm opinion that Soura Manam system alone is to be followed for Udu dasa Phala Nirnayam.

Various commentators and authors of books have explained that Soura Manam is used for the calculations of Pinda Ayurdhaya Dasa, Ayurdhaya Vibhaga, Prayaschitha, Sathra (Yagam), etc. Hence, only Soura Manam, i.e., year made up of $365\frac{1}{4}$ days alone is to be adopted.

Q. No. 2: Excepting Sun and Moon, each planet is assigned two houses. If a planet, owning two houses, occupies a particular sign in the chart of a person, and if its dasa operates, what will be the nature of the results enjoyed by him? Is it the result of the houses owned by the planet, or that occupied by it? Or is it the result of the first house which it owns in the first half of its period and that of the other house, ruled by it in the second half? The results of which house will be favourable and which will prove to be evil? Or will both be good or both be bad?

A.: Sun owns the house Leo (Simha). Moon rules Cancer (Kataka), Mars governs Aries (Mesha), and Scorpio (Vrischikam), Mercury is assigned Gemini (Mithuna) and Virgo (Kanni); Jupiter governs Sagittarius (Dhanus) and Pisces (Meena); Venus rules over Taurus (Rishaba) and Libra (Thulam), and Saturn owns Capricorn (Makaram) and Aquarius (Kumba). Rahu and Kethu are omitted by the Westerners; but Hindus include them, though they have not agreed in allotting any house for them. There is difference of opinion about their ownership. Let us confine ourselves with these seven planets who also rule the seven days in the week.

The owners of a house indicate certain results, as each house governs certain affairs. So, it is necessary to note for what houses counted from the ascendant, the planet in question is the lord, whichever house it may accidentally occupy, at the time of the birth of the native. For example, to Vrischika Lagna, Saturn is the lord of the third and the fourth houses, and whatever may be the house it occupies, Saturn has, by its lordship, the strength to give the results of the third and the fourth houses, indicating brothers and mothers; short journeys and permanent place of residence; communication and transport respectively. The same

Saturn to Mithuna Lagna—Gemini Ascendant, will be the Lord of the 8th and 9th houses, and so Saturn as lord of 8th indicates mental worries, difficulties, sickness and mode of death, whereas as lord of 9, it shows Father (according to Hindus which is to be followed), higher education, long journey, overseas, etc. In the case of Scorpio or Vrischika Lagna, the native will have gain or loss, through brother as lord of 3, and through mother as lord of 4: To Gemini-borns gain or loss through father as lord of 9, and through insurance, bonus, gratuity, legacy, etc., as lord of 8 is indicated. Also friendship or enmity with such a relative, is indicated by lordship. Favourable or unfavourable results are to be judged by the house which it occupies. Here, the question is whether it is favourable to the native of the chart or adverse to him; and also to the matters and relatives indicated by the houses owned by the planet? One is to note the various houses owned by a planet and include this also into account while interpreting the results.

The results of the house occupied by a planet will be indicated more by the planet which occupies the house, than, by that which owns the house. In giving the results of a house, the planet, occupying it, is considered as the strongest. The owner is taken as next only in strength. The results of the house occupied by the planet will get modified by the planet which aspects it, and also by the planet which is conjoined with the lord and which aspects the lord of the house.

If a planet occupies a sign which is the 6th or the 8th or the 12th from the sign which it owns, it loses strength to offer such results as is indicated by that house, but will give results just opposite to the indications of the house owned by it.

1. If the 6th house indicates dispute and drain of purse, the 6th therefrom shows harmony, friendship

and profit, which is the 11th from the ascendant. If the eighth house denotes obstacles, hindrance and difficulties, the 8th to the eighth denotes "Sahaya", assistance and courage. If the 12th house shows loss, the 12th to the 12th house, shows gains. By that, it may be observed that planets occupying a sign which is 6 or 8 or 12 to what it owns, will offer results opposite to what they indicate by ownership. Lord of 1 shows health. If he occupies the 6th house, it indicates ill-health to the native. If it occupies the 8th, longevity is not much promised. If it is in 12, he will spend away whatever he has, and the planet does not allow him to continue to live in his own place and keep up the bank position.

2. The occupant is stronger than the owner of the sign:

- (a) only when the lord of the sign does not gain more strength by occupying its exalted sign or by being Vargothama,
- (b) when the lord of the sign is not conjoined with the planet or is occupying its other sign, and
- (c) when the occupant is exalted, whether the owner is in its own sign, or exaltation or Vargothamamsa.

3. The occupant is weaker than the owner :

- (a) if the occupant is in its enemy's camp or neecha, i.e., debilitated,
- (b) if the lord of the sign is exalted and the occupant is not,
- (c) if the lord of the sign is conjoined with the planet in its own sign and the occupant is not exalted there, i.e., the owner is in

swakshthera, whereas the occupant is neither exalted nor Vargothama there.

For example, if Moon and Jupiter are conjoined in Cancer (Katakam), Moon, even though it is in its own sign, yet the exalted Jupiter is stronger in giving the results (in its period) indicated by the house Cancer (Katakam) than what Moon can do in its period.

Mars and Moon conjoined in Cancer denote that Moon is stronger.

Moon's exaltation in Taurus (Rishaba) and Jupiter exalted in Cancer (Kataka) and Venus exalted in Pisces (Meena) in a horoscope, indicate that Jupiter, the tenant, will give the results of the house Cancer in his period, much more than Moon who rules Cancer; the results indicated by Taurus to that native will be offered by Moon, as he occupies, to a greater extent, in its period, than Venus, the lord of the Sign; Venus bestows on him the results indicated by Pisces (Meena) to a greater extent, than Jupiter who owns the house, in Venus periods, than what he enjoys in Jupiter's periods and sub-periods. That is, if the strength of the planets remains more or less the same by their occupation, then the occupant is really stronger than the owner in offering the results of the house to that person, whenever its periods and sub-periods operate.

The results of the house given by the planet occupying a house, will be modified by its nature, ownership of the houses, and other connections, like conjunction with, or aspect from other planets.

Nature of the planet: If lord of 3 is in 11 and its period is running, then he will gain (11th house) through his brother (3rd house). If the owner of the third house is Saturn, then the brother who helps him will be economical and calculative (nature of Saturn), whereas if the third house is ruled by Mars, the help

will be received with pleasant surprise and the brother will be extravagant, and over-liberal (nature of Mars). Jupiter as lord of 2 in 11 indicates gains by lawful means (nature of Jupiter), whereas Saturn as lord of 2 in 11, may give profit by fair or foul means (nature of Saturn). So, the nature of the planet also should be included when one interprets the results.

Ownership of various houses: Again the ownership of a house suggests, through which source he will have the gain or loss. If lord of 5 is in 11, one can predict that at the time he runs the period of the lord of the 5th house who is in 11, the person will have the gains through speculation or cinema or pleasurable pursuits or through children, as these are indicated by the 5th house. So, the occupant offers the results of the house it occupies including the above indication.

Let us see how *the results of the house it owns*, will improve or get destroyed.

If it is either weaker or stronger than the planet, occupying its house, or if there is no planet in its house then one is to note the relative disposition between this planet and the houses it owns. If it is not in 6 or 8 or 12 from the house which it owns, it will give the results of the house in the manner which the house indicates. But if it occupies a sign 6 or 8 or 12 from the house it owns, the planet will give adverse results to the matters indicated by the house.

Suppose one's Lagna is Scorpio (Vrischika) and Saturn, the lord of the third and the fourth houses, occupies the 11th house Kanni (Virgo), then the matters indicated by the third house will flourish, as it is in the ninth from the third house, and it is a very favourable disposition. But during the period of Saturn, the matters indicated by the fourth house will suffer. Fourth house indicates mother, the eighth from

it is the 11th house. So, mother will have difficulties and worries though the native will gain then through brother. The native may study in a school, and he may receive a letter from the mother that she is ill, and also money order remitted by her, whereas the younger brother may write saying, that he has got a seat in the college for higher studies, or that he is selected to go overseas. Here the mother will send money, and not brother, because it is only to the fourth house, the 11th house happens to be the eighth. But to the third house, it is the ninth. His purse cannot be drained. Brother and correspondence—(indicated by the third house) give him pleasure;—(shown by the 11th house).

Further, one having lord of 3 in 11, may have gains through editing, publishing, publicity, correspondence, or working as a sales representative, agent, or by making short journeys, or through youngsters and neighbours. Further the third house results also will thrive, and brother will have prosperity. But the lord of the fourth house, while occupying the 11th house, is in the 8th from its own. In such cases, the native, no doubt, will gain through the 4th house matters, i.e., he may gain through permanent possessions, through mother (according to Hindus, which alone is to be followed) and also by dealing in vehicles, etc., or through produce of mine. But mother's health will be affected and her mind will be disturbed.

Similarly, Saturn as lord of 6 and 7 occupying the 11th house shows that he may come out successful in the litigation, which will end in that planet's sub-period, whereas his partner may have a child born at that time, as 11th house is the 5th from the 7th.

Therefore one has to note whether the planet which occupies a beneficial house in the chart, is in the 6th or the 8th or the 12th from the house which it owns or occupies a favourable position from its house.

If the house occupied happens to be 6 or 8 or 12 from the house which it rules, the indications of the house which it governs, will turn contrary; otherwise—through the matters indicated by the other house, the native will gain.

If the house occupied is favourable to one of the houses owned by the occupant, and unfavourable to the other, then, not only will he gain through the house to which the planet is in a favourable position, but also the results of the house, owned by the planet, will prosper.

But if the house occupied is unfavourable to its own house, the results of the house owned will suffer, deteriorate and the relatives, indicated by that house, will undergo difficulties, when the native runs the period of the planet. These results will not operate throughout one's lifetime. They can be enjoyed only when its period runs.

If the planet may be compared to a light, the house it occupies to that of a coloured slide (the colour depending on the house), then, the nature of the result will depend on the nature of the planet, and the source of the result will be indicated by both the houses which it owns, and its Karakathvam, i.e., certain matters and events of which the planet is the chief governor.

The nature of the result will depend on the house it occupies. The house occupied will show gain or loss, whereas the house owned shows the source. It is similar to the light which illuminates the slide, and throws that colour of the slide, indicating the house occupied.

- **House-Vacant**: If a house is not occupied at all, then the owner of the house, the planets aspecting the house, indicate the results of the house. They will get

modified by the planets which conjoin or aspect the lord of the house.

	Saturn		
			Ascendant Moon

A father is born in Virgo Ascendant (Kanni Lagna) and he runs Sani Dasa (Saturn's period): His Nakshathra is Chithra 1st pada, and Moon occupies the Ascendant. At the time of birth, Saturn was in Aries and in the 8th house. In this instance, one is to interpret as follows:—

Saturn owns Capricorn and it is the 5th house from the Lagna, Virgo. By occupying Aries, it squares the 5th house. (Various authors have declared that planets, evil by nature occupying the fourth or the 8th house, spoil the results of the house, and will do harm to that native). Hence, difficulties experienced by the person,

will be related to, and signified by, the 5th house. Thus he loses in games and incurs loss through his children, especially the first issue. His son will not keep mental equilibrium and good health. He will be worried about his self-acquisition. (Saturn also owns the second from the 5th house). Saturn as lord of 6 in the 8th, forms favourable aspect with its house from the 8th, and hence he will have to raise loan, and he will not find it difficult to do so, as the disposition is favourable.

If a planet owns both the house of profit and that of loss then in its period, during the sub-period of beneficial planets, he will gain, and during the sub-period of the evil planets, he will lose.

Some divide the period into two halves, and predict that, during the first half of the period, the planet will be giving such results as are indicated by the house which is nearer to the ascendant, counting the houses from lagna, one, two, three, and so on, and the second half of the period will indicate the results governed by the other house. For example; if Jupiter owns the 5th and the 8th houses to the ascendant Leo (Simha), it is incorrect to foresee that the first half of Jupiter's period will be good, because it will be the results of the 5th house, Dhanus—Sagittarius, and the second half of the period will be harmful, as it is the effect of the 8th house Pisces. (There is a special rule that Jupiter when he owns the eighth, or occupies the eighth, will prove to be favourable. Let us not take it now). Actually, he has not enjoyed anything during the first half of Jupiter's period, except during Mercury sub-period. Whereas Venus, Moon and Rahu sub-periods, covering most of the second half of Jupiter's Dasa, proved to be very auspicious, by giving marriage; promotion, children, voyage with family to foreign land, and satisfactory increase in income, by keeping

him in good cheer, and by making him feel jubilant, buoyant, and contented.

Some are of opinion that the beneficial effects which result by owning a favourable house, will get cancelled, as it owns the unfavourable one also. This statement is not correct. He will have both the results experienced. He will gain through one source, and also lose through the other source. In his ledger, he should have two entries, one crediting to his account and another debiting him. It will not pass on without giving both the results. The ultimate balance sheet may show zero. If one house denotes health, and the other house threatens accident, during its period, and the sub-period of an evil planet, he will meet with an accident, and have some injuries, and during the sub-period of a beneficial planet, he will have the cure and maintain good health. The good results of a house will not get cancelled by the evil results of the bad house, if a planet owns both the houses.

Malefics in 4, 6, 8 and 12 to any house, will destroy the indications of the house, whereas planets in other houses improve the matters of the house.

Q. No. 3: Will a native born at a time, having Raja yoga in his horoscope, enjoy the yoga results throughout his life? Does the Rajayoga promise no difficulties to him, and will he lead a princely and aristocratic life throughout?

A.: Hindus alone judge the prosperity of a horoscope, considering the various yogas present in it. The ancient Hindu astrologers have mentioned (a) certain combinations of planets, or (b) lords of certain houses, or (c) the relative disposition of a planet to the ascendant, or to the Moon are termed as Rajayogas, and such combinations will produce most brilliant results. Those who are born in the royal family will

become emperors, and those born in the middle class family, will attain power, be popular and prosperous, enjoying all the fruits of life in this world.

It is regrettable that the readings given by a few of the present astrologers who reproduce the slokas relating to the yoga, without considering whether or not all the conditions mentioned therein fit in with the charts they have taken for reading, and have translated those slokas, only which are pleasing to the consultant at the time of going through them, and do not mention about the unpleasant things indicated therein. But the beneficial results predicted do not come to pass. People, having similar combinations of planets, will be quoted by these astrologers, to arouse confidence in the minds of the consultant, without going into greater detail as to why, in their cases, events came true, while in the case of the querist, similar favourable results have not come about in spite of strong planetary combinations, indicating Rajayoga and the other planets occupying different houses.

There are a few important facts which are to be taken into consideration. A thorough study is needed :

1. One should note circumstances, environments and surroundings, under which a native is born.
2. Whether in his life-time, he runs the Dasa of the planets which cause Rajayoga.
3. Whether there are planets in 6 or 8 or 12 to the planet producing Rajayoga.
4. Whether the planet causing Rajayoga is conjoined with Nodes, Rahu or Kethu or with lords of 6, 8 and 12.
5. Whether Rahu or Kethu occupies the sign owned by the planet which produces Rajayoga.

6. Whether he will live to the age at which the mutual dasas and bhukthis of the planets, producing Rajayoga will operate, and lord of 6 or 8 or 12 is not conjoined with them; or majority of planets are not in 6 or 8 or 12.

7. Whether the planet producing Rajayoga is not in the nadi's (nakshthra) of the lords of 6 or 8 or 12, to them.

It is said that the person who has Rajayoga by the combination of a few planets, will have the following results:—

“The person who has his birth in a Rajayoga, will be a king who will be accompanied by elephants, horses, litters, palanquins and the like, the roaring of the kettle drums and the sounds of the conch shell, with a circular umbrella made of soft woven cloth, held over him, praised by bards and minstrel, and solicited by eminent men with various kinds of presents in their hands. The person will enjoy all comforts in the company of many beautiful damsels.”

Honestly, the majority of these can be noticed, when some people, belonging to a few Indian communities, pass away and use such drums and conch shells; umbrella, palanquin, or cot, etc. But one should consider how many can become kings, though not of a country, yet at least at home, where normally they can be. How long can they continue to be so? And in a country where brothel is more or less eradicated, how can one be in the company of many damsels. Has he no other work?

The astrologer has to consider the limitations and then assess the extent to which the combination can do good to the native. If he were to interpret correctly, in the majority of the cases, where the other planets are not strong, and very favourably posited, but only

this yoga exists, he can predict that the native will get over all the difficulties he had suffered from the time, the Rajayoga planet commences to operate, and during its period he will be able to realise his ambition and fulfil his desire. He may enjoy desirable results, and look forward to a satisfactory advancement in his life. The percentage of improvement may be common to those, having the same Rajayoga, but the extent of its enjoyment will vary according to the environments in which he is born. A person, worth a million, may be having a lakh as profit for a year, whereas, another with a similar planetary combination born at the same time, in a middle class family, can have a few thousand a year. The swelling in the little finger, due to witlow, will be proportionately less than the swelling in the thumb, when the witlow affects the thumb.

2. A person may not see the bright days at all in his life-time, and pass away, if he does not run the period of the planets which cause such a Rajayoga.

3. Planets in 6, 8 or 12 to the planet producing Rajayoga, will destroy the beneficial results in their sub-periods in the dasa of the Rajayoga planet and in their periods the Rajayoga results will be absolutely absent. (Vipareetha Rajayoga is exempted).

4. Rahu or Kethu, in conjunction with any planet, will give the results of the planet, in their periods, whereas the planet gets much weakened, and the results offered by the planet will, accordingly, be moderate. If one can compare Rahu or Kethu to water, and the planet to milk, then the combination of the node with the planet, may be compared to mixing water with milk, when water gets the name milk, and also fetches a price. (Let us not go to adulteration and its consequent results.) Therefore, those planets, which cause Rajayoga by being the lord of a house, should

not be conjoined with either of the nodes, Rahu or Kethu.

5. Generally, the results of a house and those of the lord of the house, are given by the planet occupying the house. Of all the occupants, the nodes, Rahu and Kethu, are the strongest. Hence, if Rahu or Kethu were to be in the house which is owned by the planet, producing Rajayoga, then one can expect such results mostly during the period of the node, and it will not be enjoyed in the period of the planet to one's satisfaction. Promotion will come in the node's period, and not in the period of the planet.

6. Lords of 6 or 8 or 12, conjoined with planets producing Rajayoga, will rob away the beneficial results of the yoga adhipathis. (Vipareetha Rajayoga is exempted.)

Whenever one offers an explanation, it has to be scientific and convincing.

If each planet can be compared to an advocate, and the lucky combination of the Rajayoga planet to the fortunate appointment of a judge, the dasa periods of other planets will be similar to the holidays to the judge. When the period of the yoga planet operates (i.e., when the judge is on duty), one can expect the result of that yoga. Just as the judge, on duty alone, can pass a judgment which could be put into effect, so also planets, causing Rajayoga results, can offer yoga only in their periods and sub-periods.

Let us take, for example, one who is born with Aries as his ascendant, and Moon and Mars posited in Kumbha (Aquarius). The combination of Moon and Mars termed as Chandramangala yoga, has to produce favourable results to him. It will not be correct to argue that this native will become an engineer and will amass wealth due to this yoga.

An astrologer should first note the nakshatra in which he is born, what dasa he has at the time of birth, and what dasas follow. Next, he has to find out in what age, he will enter into the dasa of the yoga-producing planets. In this case, even if one is born with Moon in the first degree of Kumbha or Aquarius, he can enjoy the period of Mars to a maximum of $3\frac{1}{2}$ years during his life time: then he can have Moon dasa only after $96\frac{1}{2}$ years of his age. If one would have been born when Moon was at the 30th degree of Kumbha (Aquarius), then he would have had 4 years of Jupiter dasa to start with and only at the age of 69, he will enter into Moon dasa. Therefore, this native would not have become an engineer or earned and saved money as an engineer, because of Moon-Mars combination. *A yoga caused by two planets will be enjoyed only when their periods operate in one's lifetime.*

If there is a Rajayoga in a person's chart, it does not guarantee that he will never suffer in his life, and that he will ever prosper.

In the chart of Lord Rama, one can note the Gaja Kesari Yoga produced by the conjunction of Moon exalted Jupiter in Cancer (Katakam). If at all Lord Rama could have enjoyed Jupiter dasa, it would be to a maximum of 4 years. In the last quarter of the 16 years of Jupiter dasa, Moon sub-period will operate only 16 months and this would have been excellent. All the results described for this yoga would have been fully enjoyed by him, as he was born a prince.

When many yogas were present in the chart, did he enjoy only desirable results, without any difficulty, anxiety or trouble? In the dasa of Saturn who is Ashtamadhithi to Cancer-borns, he accompanied the Muni, Sage Viswamithra, and got separated from his

parents. During Budha (Mercury) dasa, he had to go out of the family, to the forest, lose his father, got separated from his wife in the forest, wage a war, and so on. Only during the dasa of Venus who was exalted in the 9th house (Bhagyashtana), he was ruling the empire.

Therefore it is important to note (a) the various yogas present in the chart, (b) and carefully interpret, choosing such results as will fit in with the age and sex of the native.

A man may live on the banks of the Ganges. He can have the pleasant feeling of the bath, only at the time, when he dips himself, and not at all hours of the day. A lighted cigarette may be lying on the road side. But only at the time, when one steps on it, will he burn his bare foot and feel the fire in the cigarette. Similarly, one will be fortunate only, when the yoga-producing planets rule in his life time, to enjoy the results of the yoga, including what they indicate according to the house they occupy and the houses they own.

Q. No. 4: The chart given for illustration and the scientific explanation offered by the author is as under.

Explanation given by the author :

1. All the benefics in the 8th house cause Alpa Ayur Yoga.
2. Moon, Jupiter and the lagna do not receive good aspects.
3. Saturn, Lord of 8 from Chandra lagna, aspects the lagna resulting in short life to the native.
4. Lord of 8 is aspected by Mars. So short life.

Saturn			Rahu				Rahu
	Rasi		Moon, Jupiter, Mercury, Venus, Sun		Navamsani		Lagna, Moon
				Sun			Mercury, Jupiter, Saturn
Kethu, Mars, Lagna				Kethu		Venus	Mars

Guru Dasa Balance 2 years 9 months 29 days.

5. Saturn, lord of 8 from Chandra lagna is aspected by Mars; hence short life.
6. As Moon is in the Dussthana in 8 and as Jupiter, the lord of lagna, is weak, being in 8, Alparyoga results.
7. Lords of 1 and 8 are both weak. Hence Alpa Ayus.

Q. No. 5: It appears to me that the interpretation is not applicable to this chart. What is your opinion?

A.: None of the rules is applicable to this chart. One should never forget that the results indicated by the planet will be given in full by that planet in its period, or by the planets occupying their constellations at the time of birth period. If a person is wicked and inimical to another, he will certainly do harm to the person when he rules the day and is in power. Also if any good or bad happens to one, it will be offered by the friend or foe respectively, when he is the lord, having authority and power to do what he desires.

If the explanation offered by the author were to be correct, then Jupiter who is considered to be weak, being in 8, could have caused infantile mortality and she would have been dead even within the 2 years 2 months and 29 days of Jupiter's dasa, which was the balance at the time of birth of the girl. If Jupiter is weak, and if it promises Alpa Ayus, Jupiter must end the life in its dasa.

If Saturn has become bad by the aspect of Mars, then she ought to have been dead, when she ran Saturn dasa, Mars Bhukti. At that time her age would be 15.

But she died when Bhuda dasa, Sukra Bhukti, Budha anthra operated.

The correct interpretation should be as follows, so that one can correctly judge, when one will enjoy a result, after calculating the dasa periods.

For people born in a movable sign, lord of 11 is Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi; to fixed sign or sthira lagna lord of 9, though a Bhagyadhipathi, he is yet a Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi and for people born in common or Ubaya sign as lagna, the 7th house is Bhadhakasthana. Therefore 11th, 9th and the 7th houses are the Bhadhakasthanas to the movable, fixed and common signs respectively.

Further, eighth house represents one's longevity, and the twelfth house therefrom, denotes loss of life. Therefore the 7th house to all are taken as the Marakasthana. Especially to Dhanur Lagna, being a common sign, the 7th house is Marakasthana.

Venus is lord of 6 and is in the 8th house indicating disease, difficulty and death.

If an able astrologer were to take that Lagna as weak as Kethu occupies the Lagna, and the lord of the lagna has gone to the 8th therefrom and Moon sign as strong because Moon is in its own quarters, then Cancer (Katakam) should be considered as the first house and results are to be read out counting from Cancer (Kataka) which approach is correct.

In that case, Venus is lord of 11 and it becomes the Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi as the Moon sign is a movable or chara one. Further, it is in the constellation of the lord of the 8th house Saturn, portending evil to health and longevity.

Mercury is also in the constellation of Saturn and it owns the 12th house, termed as Mokshasthana.

Hence Mercury as Marakasthana Adhipathi and Bhadhakasthana Adhipathi and Venus must prove to be

evil. Actually the death happened when the girl had Mercury dasa, Venus Bhukti, Mercury Anthra. Generally for people born in Dhanur Lagna, Mercury will prove to be a maraka. By maraka is meant 'death'.

When I referred and found out from which publication you could have taken this portion, I found another grave mistake in the same text just prior to this example. The chart taken by the same author is as follows:—

The explanation offered by the author is first given and then the correct interpretation will be offered.

He says that the balance of Mars dasa at the time of birth was 0 year 10 months and 23 days.

His explanation: Lord of Lagna associated with Rahu and conjoined with lord of 8 causes Alpa Ayus.

He added that the death had occurred in Guru dasa, Sani Bhukti (It is wrong). Jupiter is a Papin as he owns the 4th Kendra. Saturn, though owning the 2nd house, took the liberty of causing Maraka in Jupiter's (an inauspicious planet) Dasa by virtue of his position in the 7th and as a consequence of his sambanda with the lord of the 12th.

It is said by him that the native was born on 18—1—1915 and died on 8—10—1938. Hence his mathematical calculation is first of all not correct as the native had only ten months and 23 days of Mars dasa.

Date of birth	18- 1-1915	18— 1—1915
Dasa balance	23-10- 0	23—10— 0
Rahu dasa	0- 0- 18	0— 0— 18
Jupiter Dasa. Jup. Sub.	18- 1- 2	18— 1— 2
Saturn Bhukti	12- 6- 2	12— 6— 2
		<hr/> 11— 8—1938 <hr/>

Therefore, on 11-8-1938 Guru dasa Sani-Bhukti was over and how far this statement is correct is to be judged by the readers. Actually the end was in Jupiter's dasa and Mercury Bhukti or sub-period. As already explained, Mercury is the lord of the Marakasthana and Bhadhakasthana, the 7th to the Lagna which is a common sign or Ubayarasi and occupies the other Marakasthana 2. Further it occupies a sign 12 to the dasanatha who is to give health and longevity, and the planet in 12 to it will cause danger to life.

Another instance given in the same page is that of a female who was born on 13-4-1909, and who died on 5-12-1934. The chart is given on page 50 :

The reason offered by the scholar is that the Lagna is between two malefics and without Jupiter's 7th aspect.

The editor is of strong opinion that if one offers an explanation that two planets will cause Alpa Ayur Yoga, then the result must operate either in their dasa and bhukties or in the dasa and bhukti of the planets which cause such a yoga as the planets in a constellation will offer the results of the planet ruling that constellation. Just as a planet's results are modified by the lord of the sign in which it is, so also the results of the planet will be under the sway of the lord who rules the star according to Udu-dasa.

He has also mentioned that Kethu in the 12th is another Alpa Ayur Yoga.

Actually, Mercury, lord of 7, Saturn, lord of 2 and the strongest planet in the second house, the markasthana, Mars, or planets in their stars, have to cause death.

6th house, denoting disease, is occupied by Rahu. It is aspected by Sani, Marakasthana Adhipathi and it

Mercury Saturn Venus	Sun	Rahu	
	Rasi		
Moon Mars			Jupiter
Lagna			

Mercury Venus Kethu	Sun	Lagna	
	Navamsam		Jupiter
Moon Mercury Saturn			
			Rahu

was in the constellation of Mars; Rahu and Kethu will generally give the results of the planets with which they are connected in any manner to a greater extent, than the planet, and memorable events will be given by the nodes. Hence Rahu is evil.

Sani, the Marakasthana Adhipathi, is conjoined with Mercury, the Bhadaskasthana Adhipathi and is also in the constellation of Mercury. It is said that Saturn, the chief governor for longevity, generally gives death to a native during its period, if it has any connection with the planet inflicting death. Hence, Saturn is evil.

That is why the native died during Rahu dasa, Saturn Bhukthi and not during Rahu dasa, Kethu Bhukti.

It is also to be recollected that he interpreted in the first instance that Jupiter was in 8, a dussthana and Jupiter caused Alpa Ayus. Now the question arises when Jupiter is in friend's quarters in Bagya Sathana in the 9th and aspects Lagna, should not he live long?

Any interpretation should be applicable to all cases born under similar conditions.

SUN, YOUR FRIEND

Sun can prove himself to be your good friend if he does not own 6th or 8th or the 12th houses from your ascendant and if he occupies the 11th house in your chart, i.e., if you are born between 8 A.M. and 10 A.M. when Sun-rise is at 6 A.M.

11th house represents friendship, hopes and wishes, the longing to have belongings, the desire to have reunion, the realisation of ambition, the fulfilment of desire, the birth of children, as it is the 5th to the 7th house, trusts, flatterers, ambassadors and advisers, sickness of servants, or pet animals, long journeys or higher education to younger brother, or his success in competitive examination, difficulties to mother, marriage to children, gains through speculation to partner in life, short journeys of father, gains to him through correspondence, editing, publishing, etc., and the health as well as success or failure to elder brother. Pleasure, profit, permanent tie of friendship, progeny, prosperity, progress, and promotion, are indicated by the 11th house.

Sun in the 11th house will ward off the evil of other planets. It will offer long life and good health to the native. Even if one commences to launch an enterprise or does any important work when Sun is in the 11th house, it is said that he will come out successful without any obstacle or hindrance. Other planets derive their forces and energy from Sun, and it is declared by ancient sages that Sun in the 11th house will screen off the destructive influences of other planets and generate constructive vibrations which will enable the native to come out successful in all important undertakings.

In the natal chart, Sun in the 11th house is a very favourable position (whether malefic by nature or

benefic, all planets will invariably offer desirable results) to form good and firm friendship with people in good position and holding high posts in the Government, as also favour from them by means, not merely of assurances to render their help, but also active assistance in several ways. The native with Sun in 11 will, in one way or other, be benefited by friend's help, advice or favour whenever he runs the periods and sub-periods of Sun. During the period of Sun for instance, especially, when Mercury also rules good house, it is advisable to become a Liaison officer, so that he will be crowned with success quickly. This position of Sun will help a native to cultivate hope and to associate or join with others to have most agreeable results.

Sun in 11 shows definite and lofty ambitions and desires, honesty of purpose, dignity and self-respect, gain in reputation, esteem through friendship, well regulated hopes and social success.

Sun receiving good aspects from Moon shows gains through permanent investments, mother and business. Mars forming favourable aspect, strengthens the constitution, and gives confidence and courage. The native will be frank, assertive and venturesome. He will have the ability to control and become a leader. Enthusiasm, activity, strong will and faith, will bring him great success in any enterprise. High executive power and leadership, promotion and co-operation are indicated. He may gain, through his own efforts, landed property or legacy or service in Government, factory or government-aided factory, or police or military. Even when he is not well educated, he can gain as a leader in the purchases and sales of properties, gold, copper, iron, steel, machinery or spare parts and also in speculation. Evil aspects to Sun in 11, indicate that he may have injury in the

leg, trouble from inherited property, dismissal or reversion, and upsetting of the health with acute complaints of a short duration.

Sun, conjoined with Mercury in 11, indicates support from maternal uncle, gains in business, tact and diplomacy. He will have literary talents (Literature, science, engineering, banking, accountancy, commerce) and fluency in speech. Intellectual powers and intuition will get developed as well as studiousness and industry. A good public relation officer or publicity officer will have these two planets in the 11th house promising a successful career.

(Contd.)

ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA

(FOUNDED : 1-4-1963)

(ASTRONOMY MADE EASY)

By Jyothisha Praveena K. S. KRISHNAMURTI

VOL. 1.

NOVEMBER 1963

No. 8.

CONTENTS

Page No.

1. Mercury—Budha	
2. Sun, your friend (<i>Contd.</i>)	16
3. Moon, the Wanderer	21
4. Mars	25
5. How to overcome fate and be fortunate	32
6. Prayers	37
7. Sun: When is he your secret foe?	46
8. Moon: Unsteady fortune	50
9. Mars the independent	57
10. No more doubts: King or Kubera	61
What is the result of the planet which is eclipsed	65
11. Position and transit of planets	77
12. Monthly Prediction (English)	... 78
13. Monthly Prediction (Tamil)	... 95

MERCURY—BUDHA

Astronomy : Mercury—The dualist. Sun has Mercury as his closest neighbour even as the earth Moon; Mercury is bigger than Moon, but the earth. It is on an average about 36 away from the Sun. The distance varies million miles and 43 million miles. This is due fact that the orbit of Mercury is eccentric elongated. It revolves round the Sun in 88 diameter is nearly 3,200 miles. As the size is very small, and its mass is very little, its gravitational pull is naturally

There is no atmosphere around it. is very near Sun, and the earth is also the Sun, there will be occasions when we can tiny planet, Mercury, transiting between the the earth, and it will be seen in the disc Sun. It will appear as a black sharp disc. No light will be visible which is an evidence that no atmosphere. If there were to be the Sun's rays will pass through it, and due to refraction it will form a ring round Mercury. As there atmosphere, no

Further, one half of Mercury will ever be and it will be around 360 degree centigrade; other half will be very cold, much cooler than regions during severe winter. Mercury takes time to revolve about itself once on its axis as to go once round the Sun. Hence one half will ever receive the rays of light and heat from whereas the other half will ever remain as night without having the chance to see the Sun at all. Thus that half of Mercury facing the Sun is ever hot and the other half is ever cold. Even though Mercury is about 36 million miles away from the Sun, it is not

easy to see Mercury with the naked eye as it will always be very near the Sun and the maximum longitudinal distance between the Sun and Moon will be 28 degrees. Its speed is 95,000 miles per hour.

Mythology: In olden days, it was known as Thoth or Hermes. It is the son of Jupiter and Maia, the daughter of Atlas. He is said to be the friend of Apollo, probably because it is in the closest vicinity to Sun. Mercury is called a youth flying with wings at his heels, bearing a caduceus made of olive wood about which were entwined two serpents, the rod being surmounted with a pair of wings. Indeed, this symbol represents speed, wisdom and duality. Mercury is the inventor of Lyre. He is the God of Commerce, or Gold Eloquence. He always exhibits and duality and lacks concentration. Though Mercury is the intellectual planet he is called a convertible and mutable planet and Mercurians will generally possess will-o-the-wisp character.

Hindus regard Mercury as representing God Kesava, Narayana, Madhava etc. He represents Dwaitham whereas Saturn denotes Adhyaitham, as Mercury is for plurality while Saturn is for single one.

If one wants to propitiate God and if the person has the following combinations in his horoscope or if Mercury has any connection with other planets by occupying their sign etc., he has to make a judicious choice and cultivate steady habits, concentrate and meditate properly, as Mercury denotes vacillation and lack of concentration,

Mercury	Vishnu
Mercury and Sun	Suryanarayana
Mercury and Moon	Goddess Saraswathi

Mercury and Mars	Narasimha, Veera Raghava
Mercury and Jupiter	Bhathyanarayana
Mercury and Venus	Laxmi Narayana
Mercury and Saturn	Anjaneya
Mercury, Saturn and Venus	Krishna
Mercury, Venus and Mars	Lakshmi Narasimha
Mercury, Mars and Saturn	Venkateswara
Mercury, Moon and Saturn ...	Renganatha
Mercury, Moon and Jupiter ...	Rama (Sundara- kandam)
Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn ...	Geetha Parayanam

Thus the combinations are to be taken for consideration and a proper initiation is necessary to have peace and prosperity. Mercury rules ATHARVANA VEDA. He governs Sarat Ruthu (October and November).

Astrology: Mercury is a variable, convertible, vacillating, feminine, effeminate, neutral and dualistic planet. Just as a messenger has to carry out the orders of others and act on their behalf, so also Mercury will not act independently but expresses a nature in accordance with the nature of the planet with which he is conjoined or from which he receives aspects. He is called convertible, because he will prove to be a benefic to those, in whose horoscopes Mercury is conjoined with, or aspected by, benefics whereas he becomes a malefic if he is in any way connected with evil planets. He rules Gemini and Virgo. Mercury gets exalted in Virgo and it is very weak and debilitated in Pisces (Meena). His friends are Saturn and Venus, whereas his enemies are Sun, Moon, Mars and Jupiter.

Mercury shows the type of mentality one is endowed with, as he governs the reaction to one's sense and impressions. He rules over the solar plexus and is

the central nervous system. Being an intellectual planet, the Mercurian is highly intelligent, ingenious and analytical. He will grasp the subjects very quickly. He gives the native retentive power and reproductive ability. Mercury with good aspects represents a subtle political brain and intellect, an excellent disputant, a logician with learning and discretion. He makes one a searcher into mysteries and learning, sharp and witty, learning almost anything without a teacher and ambitious of being exquisite in every science. Mercury gives one the desire to make frequent short travels and see foreign places. He gives curiosity to master occult science also. The greatest drawback is that he does not allow one to be steady enough to complete a project. Therefore a Mercurian has to exercise his will and follow up any undertaking since, at each stage, his attention will be drawn to other matters, with the result that nothing will ever get completed, unless and until he has exercised perseverance and steadiness. Restlessness and variability are Mercury's characteristics.

Mercury, when afflicted by other planets, makes the person phrenetic. He will be a clever, cunning and mischievous anonymous petition-writer. His tongue and pen will ever be against those whom he does not like. He will turn out to be a great gambler, the worst liar, a conceited, showy person, with vain-glorious statements extolling himself, or a prattler talking in childish and artless fashion. Such an afflicted Mercurian will be a cheat or be every busy carrying tales and uttering falsehood, mostly forgetting what he had already said. Further, he will neither stick on to one place nor to any one opinion. He is termed "LOTAMAMA" as he will side one party when he finds some advantage there and on the same day he will change his coat, join the opponent and advocate the latter's cause. He will pretend as though he knows everything whereas actually he is void of real learning. He will be a talkative

person, perverted, eccentric, unprincipled, inconstant and boastful. He will worry himself by being hasty. He will commit mistakes due to forgetfulness. He is a man of moods.

Mercury in dignity and receiving favourable aspects makes one versatile, good in mathematical calculations, engineering, accounts, correspondence, etc. He finds pleasure in variety. He has keen intuition and ability but the tendency to allow his attention to wander stands in the way of his grand success. But if he takes up things seriously, he will be "quick on the trigger", will work rapidly and accurately and come out successful in all his enterprises.

Once a person came to me and showed the horoscope of his only daughter and those of many boys of whom one was that of an intelligent and bright student with a view to find out which of them can be matched. He also added that his daughter was not willing to marry the last mentioned student.

I said that he will get married whether she approved of it or not, since both the charts not only agreed but the probability of getting married was also promised. I also added that the girl was subject to the Mercurian moods. Even if she had said that she would not marry this person whom the astrologer had selected, if she were to be brought to my office I would make her give her consent, since the decision of Mercurians could be changed easily. They could not stick on to one decision for ever.

The father informed the girl that the astrologer had selected only the chart of the boy whom she rejected.

The girl remarked that the prediction would fail as the boy was not rich enough and she had no inclination to marry one whose financial status was poor.

A few days later, the father took the girl and when I described that the boy would come by a fortune and amass wealth in business, she suddenly changed her decision and allowed her father to proceed with the alliance. In a few weeks the marriage was celebrated. A child also was born to her in the course of a year and a few years passed. The husband was not commanding sufficient finance to satisfy her. She ceased to lead the life of a wife. Being disappointed, she came to me and complained "What is this? My husband has not come by any fortune and I am dissatisfied. I have decided to divorce him. Calmly I told her that his lucky time was fast approaching and that it would synchronize with the birth of the second child. When I predicted events correct from the time of her marriage till the day of her consultation and assured her of the bright future, she changed her mind again, co-operated with her husband and led a happy and pleasant life with him. In a year, she had another child. To the pleasant surprise of the readers, I may mention, he also came by a fortune, had satisfactory Bank position and enjoyed peace and prosperity.

Mercury is a talkative planet. Hence persons ruled by Mercury will prove to be good salesmen, insurance agents, publicity officials, propagandists, orators, eloquent and fast speakers with ready wit and they will be capable of learning many languages (the language depends on the other connections which Mercury has). If Mercury is afflicted in one's chart, generally the native may commit a blunder during the previous Saturn period which will be talked by the general public during the Mercury period, bringing scandal and ill-repute to the native.

As Mercury governs the green colour, the choice during Mercury's period will be mostly green colour. Mercury indicating the north direction shows that the

person, during Mercury's period, will have to move towards the north direction. If he is a Mercury benefic, the native makes his fortune in the north and if Mercury is a malefic, he will go to the north and suffer. Mercury's number is five. So during Mercury's periods, he will own a car whose numerology is 5 ; if he shifts his residence, he will occupy a house whose numerological number is 5 (14 ; 23 ; 32 ; 41 ; 50 and so on). Even when he engages a taxi, the number will be five. Thus the planets will work. Good results or adverse ones depend on the beneficial or adverse aspect which Mercury receives. Mercury is the chief governor for education and uncle.

Physical Features : Usually, he will be tall with well-formed body. He will ever be stout. He will be of average height. The hands will be long and slender. The hair will be dark and the eyes expressive. His eyebrows will be curved with much hair. His voice will be thin and shrill ; if afflicted he will stammer. He will walk very quickly. Just like Martians, these persons will appear younger than their actual age.

Aspects with other planets : Mercury cannot form any major aspect according to Western system as it can never be more than 28 degrees from Sun. Mercury can be both in advance of Sun and also behind Sun. If it rises before the Sun and is in advance, the native cannot be so intelligent as the one born with Mercury rising after Sun ; that is, the longitude of Mercury will then be less than that of the Sun.

Anyhow, the conjunction of Sun and Mercury in the same house will give to the native resourcefulness, shrewdness, adaptability and an adjusting temperament. He will have the capacity to create pleasure in any surrounding or environment as well as under all circumstances.

There is difference of opinion in estimating the strength of Mercury if it is within the orb of 17 degrees. Some say that Mercury loses its power, but others opine that it does not lose its strength. Many great people have Sun and Mercury close to each other, Mercury being within 3 degree from the Sun. Chief Engineers, Accountant Generals and Publicity officials have Sun and Mercury in close proximity and they have their promotion in Mercury period and Sun sub-period, showing that Sun and Mercury have produced very intelligent people and that they enjoyed very good prospects during their joint periods. Sun and Mercury will offer much literary success, inclination to study Astrology, Astronomy, Engineering and Mathematics. The person will be ambitious, intuitive, intelligent, quick-witted, thoughtful, studious, capable and aspiring. He will learn business tactics easily. The aspects which can be formed are conjunction, vigintile, quindecile, parallel and within 2 degrees from semi-sextile.

Moon and Mercury : Good aspect of Moon to Mercury shows that the person will be quick in wit, and reasonable. He will have fertile imagination and fluent expression. He can learn many languages easily. He will have original ideas. He will enjoy frequent changes and short journeys. He will never be pessimistic. As age advances, imagination and intuition will increase. He will develop any art with some competence therein. Moon gives success in correspondence, advertising, conversation, etc. If the aspects are adverse, he will always be worried, anxious and confused with a sarcastic state of mind. Moon makes one indecisive, speculative and sensitive. Poor memory, temporary upsetting of health through troubles in the nervous or digestive system, through writing, signing or entering into a wrong contract, public criticism and loss in business are indicated. It is advisable for him

not to stand surety to anybody. Dealings with close relatives will not be happy. Travels will bring in loss. Cautious action is necessary to avoid slander and fraud. It is not beneficial to change any house especially when their joint period operates.

(The results mentioned for each aspect will be experienced by the native whenever he runs the joint periods of those planets according to Ududasa system and also whenever they form aspects by progression or by transit. The extent to which it will be enjoyed during progression is much greater than what one can have during transit.)

Mars, forming good aspects with Mercury, shows that the native will be healthy, active and alert. He will never be lazy or lethargic. Quick turn-over of work, ability to organize, original and novel ideas and short-cut methods are offered jointly by Mars and Mercury. The native will ever be working as this aspect makes him lively, witty, humorous, ingenious, constructive, skilful, practical and business-like. He will be showing keen interest in work, will do it with zeal and exhibit his mental ability. He will have inclination towards instrumental music, mechanical or ground engineering (Mars mechanical, Mars Bhoomikaraka and Mercury engineering), carving, drawing, industry, factory, chemistry, medicine (if Sun also conjoins Mercury), commerce, automobile engineering (if Venus is conjoined as Venus stands for Vahana-vehicle, or when Mercury or Mars happens to be lord of 4). Mars and Mercury forming favourable aspects and occupying watery sign shows that he may be attached to boiler engines, Navy etc. In Earthy sign it indicates mechanical engineering and ground engineering. In Airy sign, it denotes that the person will be attached to Aircrafts, electricity department, or one who surveys, designs and prepares estimates. In Fiery sign, it indicates that

he will be connected with industry, factory etc. Mars forming evil aspect with Mercury gives the subject great mental activity and intellectual power. He will be impulsive and rash. He will be quick-tempered and argumentative. He will get irritated and will irritate others also. He may suffer from fits, epilepsy, brain disorder and may be violent. If Mercury or Mars has any connection with the significator of partner in life, there will be disharmony and they will manhandle each other. Colic pains, piles, fissure etc., are also indicated by these two planets. Disputes, litigation, loss through theft, risky ventures, careless correspondence, hasty decision leading to public scandal and criticism are threatened by bad aspects. While good aspects give the person the capacity to make his fortune in quick buying and selling, by being a broker or a jobber, bad aspects will give him courage and fool-hardiness to speculate and lose. He will lose through fraud, cheating and forgery or he himself will commit such crimes. If either of the two planets happens to be lord of 6 or 12, he will be cheated. If either is the lord of the ascendant, he himself will be a criminal.

Good aspect between Mercury and Jupiter gives the native clear thinking, correct fore-thought and good judgment. He will be prudent and wise. He will possess a broad and philosophical mind. He will be versatile, constructive, creative, hopeful, optimistic, jovial and contented. His disposition will be humane; he will be honest, law-abiding, God-fearing, religious-minded and liberal. He will be fond of making religious and professional trips. He will have inspirational ideas. He will be a good journalist, correspondent, copyist, writer, cashier, auditor, inspector etc. (If a person expects such a service, he will enter into any of these when he runs their joint periods or, it may be one planet's sub-period and the other planet's sub-sub-period. When later he enjoys the dasa

of either, he can be sure of his promotion and prosperity.) If Mars also has any connection, one can become the Agent of a Bank, Treasury Collector, Revenue officer etc. He will be a good astrologer, always predicting good results and offering mental solace to the depressed. Bad aspect between Jupiter and Mercury shows difficulties, obstacles, misfortune, bad investments, verbal agreements which will not be fulfilled, signing of contracts bringing loss, correspondence leading to litigation and troubles, quarrel with the preceptor, trouble in the assessment and payment of taxes, false reports, falsification of accounts, scandal, ill-repute, loss or accident during travel etc. The health of the person will suffer due to excesses, frequent feast, vitamin B deficiency, dyspepsia, lack of enzymes etc.

He may get into editing, publishing, journalism, religion, law, bank, insurance, investment, speculation, literature, commerce, accounts, administrative department in engineering, treasury, income-tax, sales-tax etc. and earn his livelihood. He should not over-trade.

Venus and Mercury forming good aspects indicate that the native will be very cheerful and mirthful. (Mercury and Venus can never be as far away as other planets from the Sun. Mercury can be 28 degrees away from Sun and Venus 48 degrees. There will be occasions when Mercury may be on one side of the Sun and Venus on the other side so that at any one time they can be only 76 degrees apart. Therefore the aspects that can be formed are: Vigintile, quindecile, semi-sextile, semi-quintile, semi-square, sextile, quintile, conjunction and parallel. Excepting semi-square; all aspects are considered to be favourable, promising that they will offer desirable results. The astrologer has to attach greater importance to the houses they

own). The mind of the subject with good aspect will be hopeful, intuitive, good-tempered, sociable, friendly, amiable and merry. He will be fond of recreation, of pleasure in fine arts and refinement. The native will hate dispute and disharmony. Financially, this aspect promises gain of property and shares in flourishing companies. Happy married life with a beautiful and intelligent wife is also indicated. He will enjoy both social and financial success. As Mercury is for plurality and Venus indicates friendship with the opposite sex, if either of them occupy or own 2nd, 7th or the 11th house, often this aspect denotes that the person will have two attachments at least and many partners in business. This aspect is essential for making money through mental accomplishments, through writing comedies (Saturn for tragedies), speaking on the club and society, designing and laying out, pleasant journeys, arranging for picnic parties, travel agencies, clerks, cinema, drama advertisers, commerce, shipping, transport (Watery sign occupied by them indicates shipping; airy sign shows air travel, dealing in antiques and curios. Saturn also should lend its assistance). Further they indicate that he will make money through luxurious, beautiful or scented articles, painting, or through music, radio, transistor, gramophone, etc., jewellery, dressmaking, confectionary, etc. He may gain through children, wife and ladies. Bad aspects show that he cannot become famous and there will be always some obstacle or other, not allowing the person to master any subject and also to earn satisfactorily during the joint periods of the two planets.

Saturn forming good aspect with Mercury: Mercury offers the native steadiness, carefulness, good judgment, precision, methodical approach to any subject, good memory, etc. He will be contemplative, practical

and studious. He will not be vacillating but will take decision and pursue any subject till he attains competence. He will have the inclination to study geology, mineralogy, mathematics, banking, physics, dynamics, statistics, and do research, especially when it is in the 9th house. The subject will have great pleasure in travelling, lecturing and publishing journals. This aspect gives strong will, perseverance, patience, persistence and determination to fulfil his desire. The native will have the aspiration to lead in politics. He may hold jobs in corporation, government and such companies where security of service is assured. He will thrive in such a business where caution, prudence and good judgment are required. Jupiter, lending its assistance by its good aspect, indicates that he can teach these subjects in the school. If the aspect between Saturn and Mercury is evil, all his efforts will be delayed; he may be disappointed and depressed. It may cause disharmony and dispute, and lead to debts and disease. His education will be poor, memory poor, finance poor, health poor and retentive power absolutely absent. If he were to run their joint periods during school days, he will be spotted as the dullest student in the class.

SUN, YOUR FRIEND (Contd.)

Sun in 11, receiving good aspect from Jupiter, generally confers broad outlook, social instincts and prosperity. Humanitarian instincts and a sympathetic mind will force the native to do charity, especially to educational institutions, or for the renovation of temples, etc. Sun rules the 5th house of the zodiac, and Jupiter the 9th house. Both are said to be *Poorva Punya Sthanās*, the meritorious deeds done in the previous birth. Hence, it gives the native robust health, good cheer, jubilant spirit, definite rise in life, recognition of one's action, reputation, name, fame and much of wealth. In the family, only after the birth of such a native, real luck and peace would have been enjoyed. It gives good inheritance. A good aspect to Sun makes one learned, worldly wise, and a scholar. Trade, business and speculation will prove to be profitable. Sharebrokers, having well aspected Sun, will be honest, sincere, and helpful to the clients. One will be blessed with good-looking, dutiful, accommodative, and fortunate children. Judges are born with this good aspect, and their judgments will be confirmed even in higher courts.

If the aspect to Sun in 11 is adverse from Jupiter, the native will be extravagant, and spend much through imprudent and undeserving charities to maintain a false prestige. There may be difficulty in payment of tax or even legal dispute. Speculation will land him in trouble, and he may squander his property. 11 receiving good aspect from Venus or conjoined with Venus, will give taste for music, dancing, dramas, operas, drawing, painting, sculpture, jewellery, apparel, photography and perfumery. Many authors are of the opinion that the conjunction of these two planets will bless one with conjugal happiness, even

though they may cause some defect in the generative system of the wife, if they were to be in 5 or 7 or 9. Since 11th house is to give entire satisfaction and gains through any of these indicated by their conjunction, health to partner and satisfactory profit in business, or promotion in service are indicated by these two planets. Bad aspects between Sun and Venus, i.e., when they are $22\frac{1}{2}$ degrees away, threaten one with loss. Sun in the 11th house, receiving good aspect from Saturn, indicates indomitable will, courage, confidence, organizing ability, patience and prudence, progress and permanency, and a mind calculative in money matters. No subordinate would feel happy if an officer having Sun and Saturn in good aspects serves on a Pay Commission Committee, as there can be no benefit to the subordinate. Those who have this aspect will be holding positions of trust with chances to acquire public honours and titles. One may gain through mine-produce or by working in a mine department or by getting a legacy, etc. Adverse aspects threaten one with enmity with elder brother, disharmony with higher officials, dismissal, reversion, loss in litigation, domestic troubles, depression and disappointment, etc. This aspect will hamper one's progress.

The aspects of planets to Sun according to Hindu system show how the results of Sun in 11 will be modified; e.g., Mars gives connection with police, military, etc., by occupying 4th or 5th or 8th house from Lagna, whereas Jupiter by occupying 3rd or 5th or 7th aspecting Sun, gives gains through law, religion, bank or college. But the aspects followed by Westerners indicate either beneficial or adverse results due to their relative dispositions.

Sun in 11 indicates that the brother will come out successful in the examination in the college course or

in the competitive examination, may have selection to go overseas, may make a long journey and be benefited by foreigners.

Sun in 11 shows that the mother will have many difficulties and that her health will fail. When the native is running Sun period, the mother may have to help the native by giving her ornaments, liquid cash, or any easily cashable documents etc., because the eighth house is to pay to another, and the 11th house to the Lagna is the 8th to the fourth. He may gain by dealing in vehicles, transport, automobiles, etc. He may be dealing in landed properties or buildings etc.

Sun in the 11th house denotes that the son or the daughter of the native will get married, or get partners for business and may enter into contracts with others.

To the maternal uncle, it is the time of success in his efforts, to come out successful in competition, or election, etc. As it is the sixth house to the sixth, the uncle may not keep up good health, and may have to borrow.

Sun in 11 portends a very pleasant time to wife. She may gain in speculation or enterprise. She can make money by music, cinema, drama, etc. Birth of child is also indicated.

Sun in 11 shows that his father may have a transfer in his post, when he (the native) is running Sun's period or sub-period. He may make money through matters indicated by the third house. He may become an agent or a salesman and gain money.

During the period of Sun in 11, the native's elder brother, indicated by the 11th house, may not keep normal health; he may have eye trouble, or in some

cases, heart trouble or blood pressure, especially when Sun is in Pisces (Meena):

Sun in 11 acts as a benefactor to the native without much effort. Easy gains without pains, is shown by Sun, because it is the 12th to the 12th. 12th house shows loss and secret inimical activity. Further, 12th house is negative to the indications of a house. If Lagna indicates good health and peaceful life at home, 12th house indicates hospitalisation. If 8th house shows longevity, then the 12th therefrom indicates end of life. Thus if 12th house is for secret inimical activity and secret enemies, then the 12th to the 12th indicates the very opposite of those results indicated by the 12th house to Lagna.

Once two birds having Sun in the 11th house were sitting on the branch of a tree and enjoying good breeze. A hunter, (the secret enemy, indicated by the 12th house) was aiming at them. One vulture was also flying above these two birds, and desired to kill at least one of them. This also is to be considered as the secret enemy, trying to do harm to the birds having Sun in 11. Now, Sun in 11 took the form of a cobra and before the hunter could adjust the aim, bit him. The hunter gave a jerk and fell down dead. When he had the shock on looking at the cobra which bit him, the arrow in his hand was let loose. The aim was missed, and the arrow instead of hitting the birds, sitting on the tree, pierced through the vulture. Thus, Sun in 11 which, is in the 12th to the 12th, did harm to the secret enemies, viz., the hunter and the vulture who were indicated by the 12th house and saved the life of the birds, having Sun in 11 without the efforts of the birds.

The birds never expected the troubles contemplated by the hunter and vulture, nor did they make any request to the cobra to save it from the danger. In

the creation of God, there are both good and bad ; beneficial and dangerous things; yet depending upon one's fortune or otherwise, one enjoys good results or undergoes difficulties. Assistance to one will be had without any application or effort if Sun is in 11. People with Sun in 11 need not be afraid of any anonymous petitions, any tale being carried by another, or any attempt that may be made by the enemies to bring ill-repute or any harm. Even witnesses who are called in any enquiry will, without their effort, give such an evidence that the native is exonerated. Otherwise, punishment is certain and ill-repute is inevitable.

MOON, THE WANDERER

Moon is the most proximate planet to the earth and it is taken as the most important planet, both in natal horoscopes and in mundane affairs. It represents womb of the mother, wherein the life of the native commences. She represents the mother of the native, born during nights and it is termed as a feminine planet. Moon rules over the personality and form of a person, but Sun indicates his individuality and will-power.

Moon is the swiftest planet in motion and makes a complete transit of the Zodiac once in 27 days 7 hours and 43 minutes. It means that the transit of the Moon in all the houses in a horoscope is within this length of time. As no two horoscopes are exactly alike, the monthly transit of Moon will produce varying results in each.

Moon is said to be an adaptable, agreeable, able, domestic, dreamy, drowsy, emotional, feminine, germinating, inconstant, lunatic, motherly, naïval, nocturnal, phlegmatic, queer, rambling, receptive, roving, serene, timid, fast travelling, unsteady, vacillating, variable, *watery*, waxing and waning planet, ever having a youthful and fresh appearance.

The ascendant or the lagna represents the body, especially the appearance, but it also indicates the character and the intellect depending on the degree of the sign that rises in the East.

Always, the planet in the ascendant, especially that one very near the cusp (or Lagna Madhyama according to Hindu system), will greatly modify the physical features, characteristics, appearance and personal qualities. Such of these results also will get modified by the good and bad aspects the planet in the

Ascendant receives from others. Hence, when one is to offer prediction, one has to include all these points and correctly judge the blending of the qualities of the Ascendant sign, the lord of the Ascendant, the planet in close proximity to the cusp and the various aspects received by the cusp and the planet in the Ascendant.

Moon in the Ascendant makes the face and the forehead broad. The nose of the native will be smaller than those of his brothers and sisters who do not have Moon in the Ascendant. The tip may be snubbed. The body in youth will not have sufficient growth. Hands and feet will be small.

Moon in the Ascendant makes the native sensitive and receptive and he will always have the desire to have frequent changes in his residence, in the avocation, in the city where he works and also in the institution. Such persons will even be trying for changes. Even after a change, they will not be satisfied and will not stick to the new surroundings and environments. Here also they will be dissatisfied. The native's intellect will be clear. Afflicted Moon causes egoism, pride and jealousy. In a fiery sign it makes one passionate and impulsive. In earthy sign, Moon produces people who will always be materialistic. In airy sign, Moon makes one dreamy and also intelligent, and in watery sign, it proves to be beneficial and fruitful even though the native will like to have changes and frequent travelling. If afflicted by other planets, he becomes lazy or over-sensitive or cowardly or melancholic or mistrustful, depending upon the planet that afflicts. If Moon is in a movable or a common sign and is also afflicted, then the person will lead a gipsy's life. He will be a frequent traveller and his life will be hard, as he is extremely sensitive to outward impressions. He will suffer from fits of despondency, especially when Saturn forms adverse aspect.

Moon well aspected is a guarantee for a successful life and it will help the native in obtaining and enjoying the desired ones in this material world.

Moon adopts the character of the sign in which it is placed ; e.g., Moon in Aries or Mesha whose lord is Mars, will, through its influence, be impulsive and rash. Moon in Saturn's sign makes one earnest and cautious.

Afflicted Moon in the Ascendant will surely affect the native's health, and one may imagine that he is ailing even though clinical diagnosis may fail to indicate the nature of the disease. It is also likely that persons having Moon in the Ascendant, but afflicted by Uranus or Neptune, will lose their mental equilibrium due to mediumship or spiritism.

Beneficial aspect of Mercury is very favourable for intelligent thinking, as Moon denotes imaginativeness and Mercury cold logical thinking.

Moon in the Ascendant, receiving good aspect from Sun, gives the person an all-round luck, rise in life, and grand success without any up-hill struggle. There will be much of material welfare by utilising properly and with great ability, all the opportunities and the person will enjoy public favour. Promotion in service, improvement in status, and expansion of business are promised. These results will be enjoyed by the person when he runs Sun dasa, Moon Bhukti (or sub-period), or during Moon dasa, Sun Bhukti (or sub-period), and also whenever Sun and Moon, by transit and by progression, form good aspects.

If Moon is conjoined with Sun, the native will be selfish, very economical, and successful in career, with decent self-acquisition and good rise in life, far above

the sphere in which he is born. He will be a Chemical or Mechanical Engineer.

Bad aspect from Sun to Moon in the Ascendant indicates that the native cannot make much headway in worldly affairs. He cannot have continuity of thought and purpose. He will be vacillating and miss the bus often. He will not be able to fulfil his desire by utilising the opportunities.

He is susceptible to mental worries and frequent ailment. The immunity and the power of resistance will be very low, and he will easily contract infectious diseases.

Good aspect of Sun to Moon gives sincerity, energy, will, loyalty, ambition, adaptability, ability, etc., whereas bad aspect makes him inert, indifferent, sensitive, lethargic, self-centred and changeable.

MARS

MARS forming good aspect to Moon in the Ascendant makes the native ambitious, energetic, bold, courageous, brave, ardent, firm and resolute.

This good aspect will offset sickness and weakness. He will maintain excellent health, and the constitution will be strong. If he runs Mars dasa and falls ill during Sun Bhukti, due to the adverse aspect between Sun and Mars, then Moon which receives favourable aspect from Mars, will give not only the cure but also rapid recovery. He will be inclined to have outdoor games and sports. Further he can look for success and promotion through resourcefulness and enterprise in business. He will be very quick in action and highly energetic. He will secure legacy through mother, or gain through landed properties.

Adverse aspects show impulsive action, rashness and also recklessness. Health will fail. Reputation will be at stake. In all his enterprises, he will face many obstacles. Attraction to the opposite sex will not allow him to progress further. Accidents are indicated; he should try to avoid disputes, strife and difficulties. He will be self-confident, daring and venturesome. It causes misfortune in the domestic life. There may be loss through landed properties, or legacy. Sorrow through mother may be looked for. Partners' efforts may end in a loss. Pickpockets and robbers will cause trouble. For ladies, this bad aspect shows trouble in their monthly periods. Depending upon the sign and the strength of Mars, the discharge will be profuse or scanty, making one weak or subject to sufferings. There is the likelihood of danger through fever, excitement, operation, accident, fire and water or by boiling liquid. Loss of mother or brother and domestic quarrels are threatened.

Good aspect is favourable for launching fresh enterprises. MERCURY, forming good aspect with Moon in the Ascendant, offers fertile imagination. It makes the native changeable, loquacious, and unsteady. The native will command fluency of speech and will be intuitive and versatile. He will learn many languages and will be resourceful. In business, he will prove to be a good salesman. One having Mercury and Moon in the Ascendant cannot concentrate and meditate. Both eyes and mind will be wandering. Quick grasp, retentive power, and good memory are the beneficial results of this favourable aspect. One can get through the examination easily, his rank depending on Mars. His dealings with close relatives and neighbours will be pleasant and prosperous. He will make many travels, which will prove to be successful and profitable. This aspect is good for commerce and business. One can win in lottery or crosswords. Mercury forming bad aspect with Moon in the Ascendant, shows indecision, worry, anxiety, lack of mental equilibrium, underhand dealings, writing anonymous petitions, spreading false rumours, never hesitating to utter lie, nor to deceive others, finding pleasure in committing forgery, enjoying within himself by committing thefts, intemperance, picking up quarrels, losing the position and appointment by other's reports, getting dismissed from service or transfer, etc. Journeys will be made which will prove to be a waste, in addition to lavish expenses. Any contract signed will bring in loss or dispute.

(The evil results will be experienced by one having Moon in the Ascendant which receives evil aspect from Mercury; only during the periods governed by Mercury and Moon, i.e., during Mercury dasa, Moon Bhukti, or during Moon dasa, Mercury Bhukti, and also whenever Mercury and Moon form aspects by transit or by progression. Also according to Steller Astrology, the day on which he will experience this will be either

Ashleshā star day—ruled by Mercury in Moon's sign Cancer-Katakam, or Hastham star day ruled by Moon in Mercury's sign and also when Sun by transit passes in Hastham or Ashlesha stars between 3rd and 16th August or 26th September and 9th October).

Jupiter, forming good aspect with Moon in the Ascendant, increases the native's imagination, intuition and appreciation for beauty. Jupiter gives clear and correct judgment. It strengthens his vitality and resourcefulness. It is auspicious for fertility. He will be benevolent, just, compassionate, sociable, sympathetic, hopeful, humane, jovial and popular. He will be an optimist, a bull in the share market. He will acquire wealth, lead a happy life, and will also have a child. He will attend to religious duties, and be god-fearing, law-abiding and dutiful. He may gain through mother, come out successful in higher education or go on a long journey and enjoy fortune in a foreign place, or gain through children. It is also likely that he gains through law, religion or education. Bankers will be successful in their transactions and there will be no entanglement of money. Realisation of even the bad debts may be looked for. For speculation, this aspect is very good. He may even use other's money, while betting, and gain without his own capital. But anyhow, he cannot be a black marketeer. He will earn only by fair means, through lawful efforts. Magnanimity and nobility are indicated. Reputation, name, fame, popularity and success in political life are also indicated.

Jupiter, forming bad aspect with Moon in the Ascendant, shows that the person will have wrong judgment, speculate and lose. He will attempt in all games of chance, and contribute for other's gains, lend money to those who will not return and place confidence in dishonest people who will cheat. Journeys will end in waste of money. Changes will not contri-

bute for peace and prosperity. His health also will fail due to excesses. Mother may get separated. If the native is a lady, she will be fortunate to keep up good health. Mercury also forming evil aspect will lead to Hysteria, especially after the birth of a child. In gents, it shows lavish expenditure beyond one's means to maintain false prestige.

Venus : Venus, forming good aspect with Moon in the Ascendant, shows that the person will be good-natured, kind and cheerful. He will always be neat. He will put on decent dress, and his manners will be very pleasing. He will have the fondness for the beauty in nature. (When he runs Moon dasa Sukra Bhukti or Venus dasa Moon Bhukti he may be attracted to horticulture, to the growing of fragrant flowery plants, etc.) Good taste in music, fertile imagination, competence in painting, and other artistic works, taste for drama, cinema, and frequently attending public functions, etc., are offered by this aspect. He or she will be gentle, agreeable, affectionate, attractive, sociable, and sympathetic. The native will be endowed with the company of the opposite sex. His success is due to his personality, cheerfulness and sociability. Venus promises gain through catering to public tastes. It gives vehicles, costly and luxurious ornaments, decent furniture, scented articles and oils, cosmetics, colouring materials for nails, palms, legs, eyelids etc., and such other things which are useful for enjoyment in this world. (Whatever one needs to make one happy in this world, is indicated by Venus, whereas things which are necessary for the uplift of the soul are indicated by Jupiter. Venus is for Loka—Sukha, whereas Jupiter is for Para—Loka—Sukha. Hence Venus and Jupiter are considered to be enemies by the Hindus, even though Venus gets exalted in Pisces (Meena) owned by Jupiter).

Venus, forming bad aspect with Moon, shows over-indulgence in pleasure, carelessness in habits, amorous temperament, loss and difficulty through the other sex, trouble through partners (both at home and in business), scandal in love affairs, disapproval of elders and relatives, unpopularity, etc. In the female's chart this bad aspect portends evil results and she will have ill-health periodically. In gents, it shows that he will spend money lavishly on other women if Saturn also aspects. If Mars does not lend its assistance, he will feel sorry on a later date, as he would have spent without satisfying himself, lavishly and foolishly. But, if Mars also aspects, (even though it is undesirable), yet he could have derived pleasure in her company to his satisfaction. Generally, people having these aspects alone, are the regular visitors of the Venereal departments (Venus, Saturn and Mars).

Saturn, forming good aspect with Moon in the Ascendant, makes one careful and cautious, economical and prudent, industrious and honest, faithful and reliable, conservative and contemplative, thoughtful and tactful, self-reliant and systematic. Because of these virtues, he will gain influence, as age advances, and by his perseverance and patience, he will have slow and steady rise in life, and he will hold position of trust and responsibility. He will receive benefits from elders. He will gain in business and mine products. Lands will give good yield. If Jupiter also forms favourable aspect, he will acquire great wealth. He will hoard up during Sani dasa Moon Bhukti, and Moon dasa Sani Bhukti and also when Saturn by transit and progression forms favourable aspects with Moon, so much of money which people cannot save even by depositing monthly from their earnings throughout life.

Saturn forming evil aspect with Moon in the Lagna indicates that the person is poor, and his outlook will

be narrow. He will be a coward. He will lose money and health. He will struggle much to make both ends meet. His plans will not materialise as expected. "*Maximum labour and minimum wages.*" Though cautious, he will be a failure in business. He will have impediments, obstacles, hindrances, delays, denial, disappointment, dispute, disharmony, despondency, depression, rebuffs, reversals, etc. This aspect is not favourable for a happy and harmonious wedded life with wife maintaining good health. The first attempt to marry one may fall through, and he may marry another, on a later date. "Purnarpoo" or the first wife will be sickly, and she cannot satisfy him.

So by marrying another lawfully or keeping another girl's company he will please himself. *He should never speculate and should avoid risks.* Parents, property and possessions will cause sorrow. Young relation or mother may pass away and depress the native. Cold, flu, rheumatic pains, or affection of the bony system will affect one's health. He may receive injury either by falling down himself or something falling on him.

Rahu and Kethu forming good or bad aspect will give such results which the lord of the sign forming the aspect will offer.

As Uranus and Neptune have no dasa, their aspects are not dealt with here.

Thus Moon in the Ascendant will offer its results, modified by the favourable or unfavourable aspects from other planets or by their conjunction.

If the aspecting planet happens to be the lord of the Ascendant, the modification will be perceptible in one's physical features, health, characteristic, and success or failure in one's attempts. If it is lord of 2

or 6 or 10 (Moon as lord of 2 or 6 or 10), when aspected by other planets, the results about the profession will predominate. If it is lord of 7, the characteristics will apply to the partner in life also. If it is lord of 9, the characteristic and general features refer to the father also. If Moon is lord of 3 and is in Lagna, the modified results will refer to brother or sister. Hence, one should also include in this interpretation of which house Moon is the lord.

HOW TO OVERCOME FATE AND BE FORTUNATE

(Lecture given at Delhi and Calcutta)

Prarthana Or Taking A Vow

This method of warding off evil and enjoying desirable results is adopted mostly by those who cannot pray to God regularly, and partly by a few staunch devotees who offer prayers systematically. Considered dispassionately, Prarthana becomes *selfish*; for a man's observance of silence or starvation on specified Thithis or days of the week will end when his object is achieved.

Such a Prarthana can be undertaken by one and all. For example, a surgeon may take a vow that he should come out successful in an operation, as the patient involved is an important person.

A man who is most anxious to have a male child is prepared to undertake an arduous journey to Benaras and Rameswaram. A businessman or a share-dealer may allot a percentage of his profits to the Lord in whom he has faith, so that he might gain.

A girl may take a vow to do 'Thulasi Puja' and visit the temple of Goddess Lakshmi so that she can have the bridegroom of her choice. A boy may take a coin and wrap it in a saffron cloth saying, "Oh, Lord Venkateshwara, I shall deposit this coin in your Hundi (sacred box), immediately after my marriage. I assure you that I will take my wife also with me, if you bless me with that bride after whom I am really mad." The person who finds that his case is weak in the court of law, appeals to Lord Muruga and says "I shall be growing my beard, till I am successful in the

litigation. If you help me to win the case, I shall visit your temple and have the beard removed."

A school-boy writes in his notebook "Oh Lord Ganesha, let there may be no failure or impediment in the way of my success in the examination. I shall break a few coconuts in your presence in your Sannadhi."

A lady typist going for an interview keeps separately in her toilet purse, a small currency note and, closing her eyes, says to herself "Oh Lord Krishna, there is a lot of competition. I have no personal influence. I shall send this amount by M.O. to your place at Guruvayur. Kindly help me in my selection. I know you helped Draupadi and others in time." A thief stands before an idol and takes an oath that he will give a share to the Lord if he comes by a fortune that night and returns home safe.

A car driver keeps a small coin along with his licence and assures the God to whom he prays that he will deposit some more amount along with the token he has kept, if He makes him rich and blesses him with a car of his own.

Young and old, rich and poor, man and woman, all pray to God for a minute and declare that they will make same offerings, say an Abhishekam, if He so manipulates that they get the first in the lottery.

What a prayer! what a vow! How many Gods and Goddesses are remembered when the tape is off and the horses run fast in the race course. Punters on one side pray that their selection should be correct and that their horse should win the race. The bookies wish that the fluke which is neglected by the people should dead and upset their calculations.

Abraham Lincoln in one of his Speeches said on 4-3-1865 that, during election, both the parties pray to God and invoke His aid against the other, to come out victorious.

What can God do? Since God does not speak, everyone takes for granted that He has heard his Prarthana and that his demand is proper and therefore he is sure of success. But if you ponder over deeply, you will realise that either gaining an object or continuing to suffer is nothing but fate which depends on your past Karma. A mere vow will not bring you the fruits, unless you are destined to enjoy it.

Prarthana can give only mental solace from the time you take it until the result is known. You will appreciate how a boy aged 5 suffers from Diphtheria. The parents take a vow to deposit a sum if a cure is brought about. The boy survives. At the age of 13, the boy learns cycling, he falls down and in 9 days he suffers from Tetanus. Again the parents pray to the same Lord and deposit an amount much greater than before. The boy survives. At the age of 24 he suffers from fever and the parents of the boy as well as those of his wife pray and in advance deposit a still larger amount than on the previous occasions. Alas! the boy succumbs to the fever. Consider, He who helped him twice failed now. Why? Which is stronger—Karma or your vow? Undoubtedly Karma will overcome all your Vows. Just as a canal can carry water only when there is rain in the source, so also God can bless you only when you have done such a Karma as to enjoy beneficial results. Therefore, taking a vow is nothing but taking a chance. God cannot be bribed with the coin or with coconut or with one's beard. All these are given by Him to you.

But successful Prarthana creates faith in you and it is the stepping stone to regular prayers thereby to

improve your character, to be good to the creations of God, to follow Ahimsa, to reduce the evil done to others, to increase the meritorious deeds and to have much of virtue to one's credit accumulated at least in this birth so that you can enjoy the benefits out of this virtue in the next birth. Prarthana is like a seed of a banyan tree. Just as a small seed grows to a huge tree, so also Prarthana will do immense good. One should take some vow or other and try to gain by fair means, never doing harm to others, but ever trying to do good deeds. When you see a child, for instance, falling down and getting injured, you have to rush to its help.

For, how can you expect God to come to your rescue, when you do not give succour to the needy or the injured and do a good turn? The lips can never act the winning part without the sweet concurrence of the heart.

The Italians say "Invoke the Saints and hold on to the plough." The French say "To join the Hands in prayer is good; to open them in work is better." The Germans say "Pray and Work." The Russians also agree by saying "Pray to God but row to the Shore." Thus it can be seen that "God Helps those That Help Themselves."

PRAYERS

More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of.

—Tennyson

Serving God is doing good to man, but praying is thought, an easier service and, therefore, it is more generally chosen. Prayer is one of the most effective methods to be followed by one and all, to have their desires fulfilled and their ambitions realised. The present day science cannot explain the extraordinary results enjoyed by the people offering sincere prayers. We can call the effect of the prayer a miracle, till the science is capable of explaining it, when it will cease to be a miracle or superstition.

When a person is depressed due to his ill-health, or due to the ailment of one in whom he is very much interested, or worried due to litigation, or anxious to have a child, or eager to come out successful in any examination or interview, or ambitious in getting a promotion, or in entering into service, or to have a business of his own, it is the prayer that develops strength of mind, gives courage and sanction that which he or she needs. Cowper says "Even the prayers of an ant reach to Heaven."

Every action must have a reaction, and hence prayer has to avert the undesirable results and also grant those which are needed by the person. Rain has to bring down not only the temperature but also nourish the plants. It is true.

But one may ask, if a person has done evil in the previous birth, and he is to suffer according to Karma theory, can he avert it now by offering prayers? If one is to be punished for the serious crime committed by him, he will never pray, nor will do prayers regularly and vigorously to that extent, which is needed to over-

come it. His own Karma will prevent him from offering prayers. Even if he prays, he will do it *without his heart in it*, whereas his mind will be wandering. He cannot concentrate even for a minute. His prayers will become useless. A person may try to have a long jump to cross a dirty canal, but he will jump only upto a part of it. He will fall in it, and suffer. All are due to his Karma. Therefore, the real enemy to the person is his *Karma which originates from his Kama or desire*. He can overcome the evil if it is pardonable, by constant and continuous prayers. Hence, in this life, the karma should be to pray to God, and thereby one can obtain His Grace and get over the difficulties. Only by doing now such a meritorious karma, he can avert the evil due to the original karma done by him in the previous birth.

In racial proverbs, S. G. Champion has said: 'If you pray and with faith even to a Sardine's head, it will grant what you wish.' Suppose there are three persons of whom one has committed a very serious crime, one a negligible mistake, and the other a pardonable one, and also repents. The first person steps into the river and he gets drowned, as *he will not be given the mind to seek for any assistance* to cross the river, and so he meets with a watery grave. The second person gets into the river cautiously, learns swimming in the same river water, and by his own efforts reaches the other bank. He does not bank upon anything except his own efforts (karma), and due to much of his meritorious deeds in the previous birth with a little of 'pardonable mistake', he takes pains to learn how to overcome the difficulty and gains his object. The third person who had done pardonable crime, prays much to God, and when he gets into the river, he finds a boat ready to carry him to the other bank. Thus, according to the extent to which one has

committed sin, one will be inclined to do prayers and enjoy the fruits of the same.

Also, when one finds that, by his own efforts in the world or through others, he is unable to gain the thing he desires to possess, or to avoid the disagreeable results, one resorts to prayers. Even in our daily life we see that one takes Aspro or Anacin or Saridon, etc., if one has severe headache. When there is no remedy, he goes to a doctor. When he is also not helpful by giving a cure, he begins to pray to God. If he surrenders, he has the cure. *Only those who can have the cure and who are destined to survive will completely surrender.*

The Vedas prescribe various methods to propitiate God and to receive His blessings, so that he can have his various desires fulfilled and also ward off various evils. Having complete faith in Him, one has to be praying without trying to observe or test whether the fruit of the prayers are accruing or not. If one sows a seed and pours water to it, he should not be daily removing the earth, trying to find out whether it has sprouted, and if so, how far the root has gone etc. One has to pray, keeping equanimity of mind in his success or failure. *Have faith. Completely surrender.* Remember when Lord Krishna came to Draupadi's rescue.

Only the experience of people who had enjoyed the fruits are to be considered. Dhruva, the young prince, prayed sincerely and received benefits to an extent much greater than his wish when he commenced to pray.

Not only people but also animals and birds achieve their aim, by thinking of God, and sincerely praying to Him. Gajendra Moksha clearly explains that our life in this world is more like a *Sagaram*

(tank or ocean). The ties and bondage, kama and karma are the crocodiles in the Sagaram. Kama and Karma are very powerful and they drag you deep into the miserable worldly life, just like the crocodile in the water. Even if your mental will is equal to the strength of an elephant, the samsara sagaram is so powerful, that it is impossible for the elephant to resist and get out of its clutch or to fulfil its desire. Prayer alone will save one from danger, just as the elephant, which was in the clutches of the crocodile, got released by praying to Lord Vishnu.

One may say: 'I also know this story. If God Vishnu can pardon the elephant and bless it for mere mentioning of one of his names, i.e., only once crying 'Adhi Moolamae' how is it that I continue to be ever in difficulties, even though I use the word 'Adhi Moolam' at least 100 times a day while calling my gardener 'Adhi Moolam' and also while praying I think of Him alone?

Suppose your father left to his two sons (you and your brother) a loan of Rs. 40,000 each, when he passed away. Your brother had been returning the loan, bit by bit, and only one rupee is left out as the balance to be paid. But you have returned only a part of the loan. Hence, when your brother pays back one rupee, his debts are cleared in full, and he is free. But, in your case, you have to repay the balance over a long period. Similarly, the elephant had to wash off the last bit of sin which it did by that one cry. When I consider your sufferings which I am aware of, I have to advise that you have to be patiently praying to God and finally you will also be blessed by God when it is full.

A man has a bundle of grass and he calls the cows in the shed. One cow (due to its fate), standing close to him, gets its quota immediately, by pacing only one

step. The other cow comes running on, looking at the grass. It takes time to receive the same. Thus, one's reaping the fruit immediately or late, depends on the Karma done previously. If prayer does not confer peace and prosperity on any, he can be sure that nothing else in this world will. Prayer is the essence of religion and it appeals for something in a spirit of humility, which finally ends in self-purification. People are fallible. To have infallible guidance for our progress and peace, we have to pray. If the preachers of religion may be compared to a prism, then God who is ONE may be compared to the Sun, and the different coloured rays which emerge from it, to the various religions. The source of the light is the same. Therefore, in whichever part of the world one is born, or whichever religion one follows, one may pray to the Lord or God or Goddess to ward off evil, and everything will reach God.

Religion says that every person has got divinity within himself and that he loses the innate divinity due to lust, attachment, jealousy, greed and other evils which are also inborn. When these latter overpower him, the innate divinity does not play. He becomes blind just as the cataract in the eye blinds him. If the Eye Doctor removes the cataract, the eyes again begin to function, and he is able to see as before.

The Eye Doctor should be an expert and well-experienced. Otherwise, the patient will lose his sight. So also, he who gives the proper advice to the consultant, should be a learned and wise Guru. It is after initiation by a Sath Guru, that one has to pray with deep concentration and meditation. To read the verses found in the book without being blessed by a Guru, will be similar to one who tries to remove the cataract from his eyes, after studying some text books. Therefore, the first essential factor is to find out a GURU:

Also it is said that Gurus should not initiate such people who have the following characteristics :

“ Nindhakaya, Ku sishyaya, Kalaya, Kudilaya cha,
Dhushtaya Parasisyaya Ghadhakaya Sadaya cha
Vanchakaya Varaghnaya Brahmani Gamanaya cha
Asakthaya cha Kruuraya Guru Dhroha rathaya cha
Na dhathavyam Na dhathavyam Na dhathavyam Katha
chana.”

As the sages have stressed much on the conduct and good behaviour of the disciple, one will consider how he is and how he has to correct himself, before approaching a Guru. This is the first stage to have peace and prosperity. He further understands that “Guru Bhakthaya dhathavyam Sa chisyaya Visheshathaha”; i.e., one should respect his Guru and that “Guru Santhusti Mathrena Kalow Prathyaksha siddhi-
tham”; i.e., if Guru is pleased, God will answer him. It is certain.

So, one does not continue to think, speak or do evil to others, but improves himself and placing strong faith, one waits for the initiation.

After having learnt from the Guru, one is advised to pray, sitting quietly in one place, concentraing upon God. Mere recitation with the lips will not do. *No evil thought should assail him.* It has to be a heartfelt prayer, when it becomes the most potent instrument of action. Deep meditation can be developed by practice. One can pray

Ekantae, Nirjanae Aranyaе Gahvarae cha Rananganae
Sindhu Theerae cha Gangheeyae Koolae Vrikshathalae
Sarva Devalayae Theerthae Labdhwa Samyak Japam

CHARAETH

Undisturbed by others, he has to pray silently. *Silence is a great help to a seeker.* If one prays like this, it is sure that he will be conferred with immense good.

Generally, the Guru gives some Mantra and asks the disciple to be repeating the same. If one does not know the meaning of the mantra, it does not matter. Having full faith, he can be repeating with sincerity. The important factor is that *there should be the vital play of emotion and light in the mind*. If he knows the meaning, it is very good. Better still, if it is in his mother tongue. He can automatically bring, into the mind, the various attributes of God. If a drug is given to one, who is in a coma stage, without his knowledge, it will act, and produce an effect in him, as much as it does in one, who takes the medicine fully aware of what he does and what the drug can do for him. In prayers, if one knows the meaning, he will have greater emotion and feeling and it will assist him in concentrating more upon God to whom he prays.

Therefore, people who want to ward off evil and gain pleasure, peace and prosperity, have to give up those undesirable characteristics, approach a Sath Guru, for initiation and pray according to the instructions of the Gurū. Then **SUCCESS IS CERTAIN**. Only those who are destined to have success will get a Sath Guru, and pray with a loving heart, all its words being hidden

Astrologically, one will pray to the deity indicated by the 5th house; the planets occupying the 5th house; the planets in the constellations of those, occupying the 5th house; the lord of the 5th house; the planets occupying the constellations of the lord of the 5th house with modifications from the planets conjoining them and also aspecting them.

To each individual, there may not be only one lord according to the above rules. But he is advised by the astrologers to pray to many, off and on.

A person may have one chronic ailment and according to the change of dasa and bhukthi, he may suffer from some other diseases also. Similarly, one will be praying mainly to one God, indicated by the strongest benefic, and according to the change in the dasa and bhukthi, he will pray to the God described in other forms *though He is one*. The other forms taken in a new sub-period will be commenced, when the period commences and it will automatically end when the period or the periods of other planets under its sway, are over. Prayer to Lords in forms other than the main One, is also necessary. Just as one will be going on taking specific medicine for the chronic ailment throughout his life, he prays to the Main God initiated by his Guru. But whenever other diseases appear, one has to take medicine according to the nature of the disease from which he suffers.

Similarly, one can pray for such deity according to his wish to get over the troubles and to gain his desires. Desire or difficulty may be as follows :—

1. Longevity: To have long life.
2. Health: To get rid of ailments.
3. To avert accidents.
4. To have increase in one's income.
5. To get rid of the borrowings.
6. To come by fortune.
7. To get married in time.
8. To have the same bride or bridegroom as one desires.
9. To have a happy and harmonious married life.
10. To have children.

11. To have at least one daughter.
12. To have at least one son.
13. To avert divorce.
14. To have children with long life.
15. To get promotion.
16. To win the favour of the officer.
To come out successful in litigation.
To come out successful in election.
19. To root out the enemy's treacherous plan.
20. To avoid losses by theft, or cheating, and
21. To enjoy peace of mind.

Whom to pray, how, when, etc., will follow.

SUN: WHEN IS HE YOUR SECRET FOE?

(Sun in the 12th house)

Twelfth house will be occupied by Sun to those persons whose birth happens to be between the time of sunrise and two hours after sunrise.

Twelfth house signifies secret enemies and their activities, sorrow, suicide, segregation, isolation, hospitalisation, affliction, assassination, malice, tribulation, imprisonment, treason, treacherous action, loss, expenses, investment, life in a foreign place, change of place and thorough change in surroundings and environment and left eye. It also indicates the profession of the first younger brother or sister (10th house to the 3rd house), his/her name, fame and reputation, long journey of mother (9th house to the 4th), mother's father (9th house to the 4th), danger to children (8th house to the 5th) and their difficulties, partner of maternal uncle (7th house to the 6th) and his opposition, servant's wives (again 7th to 6th), wife's debts and disease (6th house to the 7th), father's mother (4th house to the 9th) and elder brother's self-acquisition (2nd house to the 11th).

Sun in the twelfth house causes ill-health at the age of 36 when one has to be hale and healthy. It gives unexpected, uncommon, unnecessary and unavoidable expenses. It will give such friends as will take from the native something for nothing, and both would be dishonest. These persons will bribe people in power and try to secure their favour, but will finally be disappointed. Or, one may receive bribes and lose his position and power, as he will be caught and dismissed or imprisoned or both. Occasionally, some of them will be trapped and penalised.

A few, mostly born in Pisces or Meena Lagna, may send away their subordinates indicated by the 6th house (to Meena-Lagna borns Sun is lord of the 6th house, representing employees) from service who, in turn, will give information or write anonymous petitions to the Income Tax Department, thereby making the native pay a larger amount as tax than he otherwise would.

People born in Aquarius may rob away something with the assistance of another indicated by the 7th house. It is perhaps likely that the native, with Aquarius as Ascendant, may not have shared the gains to the satisfaction of his partner (7th house represents the partner in business), and the latter may pass on information to the authorities and put the native to trouble.

Sun in the 12th house, when afflicted by Saturn, gives such results as will cause sorrow and lead one to commit suicide.

Sun, afflicted by lord of 6 or conjoined with lord of 6, indicates that one will suffer seriously from such a disease as will necessitate hospitalisation.

Sun in 12 afflicted by lord of 8 or conjoined with him, threatens one with an unnatural end, either by being murdered by enemies or through accidents.

Sun in the 12th house conjoined with malefics or with malefics in 2, 5 and 9 is unfavourable for one's prestige and honour. He will be imprisoned during Sun's periods and sub-periods. Benefics in 2, 5 and 9, and Sun in 12, will keep one in detention or political prison. Jupiter with Sun in 12 causes jail for civil offences; while Venus and Sun in 12, will cause jail for political offences.

Sun in the 12th house, receiving evil aspects, warns one to be careful during Sun's periods, as his treacher-

ous friends may conspire and do harm to the person, just as Brutus assassinated Caesar. A few children are likely to be tempted by the criminals with sweets. They will be taken to an unfrequented place, where they will be robbed off their valuable possessions, when they run Sun's sub-period.

Sun in 12, receiving good aspects from benefics, shows that the bank position will deteriorate, but the amount withdrawn will be well invested on gilt-edged securities, Government bonds, or gold, etc.

Sun in the 12th house indicates that one may leave his permanent place of residence and stay in a foreign place. It shows a thorough change in surroundings and environments, and sometimes in the institution where he serves. He may lose his ancestral property.

Sun in the 12th house may cause trouble in the left eye.

Sun, in this house, indicates prosperity to one's younger brother (10th house to 3rd). Mother may proceed on a long journey. Her father may be ill. Children may meet with accident. Their health may suffer, or they may have any other difficulty. Maternal uncle may get married, or he may have any legal dispute. Their servants also may have their wedding celebrated during Sun's period. When the person runs the period of Sun posited in the 12th house, his wife may suffer from any ailment, and she may also borrow money. Sometimes, partners in business will fall ill, and they may borrow during the Sun's period. When the native runs it.

Father's mother may suffer from eye disease. Father may dispose of any of his permanent possessions. When the native runs the period of the Sun, it

indicates beneficial results to his elder brother who may get into service.

Sun placed in the 12th house makes the native poor, a thief, adulterous among widows with unscrupulous conduct and careless of reputation. As a recluse, he will keep off from his associates. Sun brings with it a danger of conflict with the authorities or an inability to fit in with the family conditions and, on account of the ensuing trouble, the person goes into voluntary or enforced exile, living his life as a stranger among strangers. If Sun is afflicted, such extreme conditions will prevail.

Sun occupying the twelfth house in a chart favours one with service in the medical department, hospitals, chemical industry, laboratory, jail department or research department. One will have the tendency to learn occult sciences. He will have uncommon tastes and inclinations.

MOON: UNSTEADY FORTUNE

(Moon in the 2nd house)

Second house denotes wealth or poverty, gain or loss, prosperity or adversity, movable goods, money lent, money used for speculation, law-suits, right eye, fortune or misfortune, treasures, memory, power of observation, speech, vision, imagination, bank balance, family including all relatives and self-acquisition.

Moon in the second house gives handsome countenance and charming eyes. It makes one highly intelligent, and bestows wealth. It may cause break in one's education. He will have great respect in the Government. The members of the family will be leading a happy and harmonious life. The person will be witty, humorous and clever in speech. He will use most agreeable and pleasing words. He will be very liberal by nature and will have winning manners. The mind will be ingenious, active, full of imagination and romance.

As moon is an unsteady planet, being plastic by nature, either waning or waxing, and also moving very fast, it causes fluctuation in one's financial position. One can have success in life either dealing in public commodities or in connection with liquids, or concerns where there is a quick and rapid turnover of business including dealings in the share market. All matters, public or commercial, will attract the person who is fit to hold public office.

Moon, the fastest traveller, shows that one can have success through travel but the fortunes are liable to many changes. Therefore the efforts will be directed to a fluctuating business.

Moon, owning a beneficial house and occupying the second house, gives wealth whereby he will eat good food. But if Moon owns evil houses and occupies the second, he will lose money and eat sparingly. If the sign is a movable one, either receiving money or losing money will be for a short period. If it is in a fixed sign, very slowly he gains or loses. Even in taking food, he will be slow. If it is in a common sign, the fluctuations will be alternately felt. These are the indications given in general by the various authors.

Actually, one is to take into consideration in which constellation (nakshathra or star) Moon was transiting at the time of birth. Note which house or houses the lord of the nakshathra governs. For example, a person is born in Mithuna (Gemini) lagna. He has the Moon in the second house in Cancer (Karkata). Moon can be in Punarpoosam (Punarvasu) 4th quarter or pada or Poosam (Pushya) or Ayilyam (Ashlesha). If Moon were to be in Punarvasu 4th pada, which is ruled by Jupiter (according to Udu Dasa or Vimsottari Dasa), the person can gain through wife or partner in business (as Jupiter is lord of 7), and also through his profession (as Jupiter is the owner of the 10th house also). But if Moon were to be in Pushya which is owned by Saturn, the ruler of the 8th and 9th houses, then Moon will be under the sway of Saturn, and the person will be finding it difficult to collect debts. Sometimes, he may have to write them off as bad debts. Any old member may pass away in the family, and there will be unavoidable expenses. There may be loss and trouble through insurance or legacy. Disharmony and dispute in the family are also threatened, as Saturn owns the 8th house, and it rules Pushya occupied by Moon. These results will be very strongly felt during Moon's period and Saturn's sub-period. Moon in Pushya is also under the sway

of Saturn, the lord of 9th house, and it shows gain of money through foreign merchants, shipping, export and import, science, learning, publications, travel, invention and banking. If Moon were to be in Aslesha nakshatra which is ruled by Mercury (Budha) who owns the lagna and the 4th house, Moon will give the following results, especially during Mercury's sub-period. As Budha, lord of 1, shows that the native will take much efforts to obtain money, he will have benefit through industrious activity. There can be no loss nor any wants. As lord of 4, Budha shows that the person will gain by dealing in lands, buildings, vehicles and enjoy good yield from the estate. Mother will have large gains which she will give to this person.

Thus one should observe in which nakshatra a planet is situated and analyse properly.

- (1) Note in which house or bhava a planet is posited.
- (2) Note in which nakshatra it is.
- (3) Find out the lord of the nakshatra and which house or houses he owns.
- (4) Read out the results as lord of those houses occupying the particular house tenanted by the planet in consideration.
- (5) Modify the quality of the result by the nature of the planet which occupies the house and the planet ruling the star.

Suppose Moon is in the second house to a person born in Leo or Simha lagna.

- (1) Moon is lord of 12. He occupies the 2nd house. That he will cause loss, is the general prediction.

- (2) Moon may be in Uttaraphalguni (Uttiram) or Hastham or Chitra.
- (3) Lord of Uttaraphalguni is Sun, lord of Hastham is Moon, and lord of Chitra is Mars (Sevvai or Mangal).
- (4) Moon in Uttiram (i.e., in the constellation of lord of the lagna) indicates that he will make money by his own efforts and will have to meet such expenses as he may willingly approve.

If in Hastham, it denotes that, in spite of great care, the native will be losing money unexpectedly. He will feel irritated and dejected. Unnecessary, uncommon, unpleasant and unavoidable expenses will have to be defrayed, and they will far outweigh his income.

If Moon is in Chitra, it denotes that the person will invest on landed properties or spend on his conveyance (Mars is lord of 4 and 9 to Leo, lagna of the native). He will acquire them. Also he will spend money on his education, long journey and on his parents. He will never feel sorry to spend money.

Suppose Moon is in the second house to Mesha and is exalted there. He may be in Karthikai or Rohini or Mrigaseersha nakshathra ruled by Sun, Moon and Mars respectively. So one will gain through speculation, if Moon were to be in Sun's star Karthika, or through children or pleasurable pursuits. The native gains through fixed deposit, permanent possessions, vehicles, buildings or through mother, if Moon were to be in her own star, Rohini, and Moon rules the 4th

house in the horoscope of a Mesha (Aries) lagna of native. Moon in Mrigaseersha denotes that the native will take all pains to make money, construct a house of his own and also gain through legacy, insurance or provident fund when Moon's sub-period runs. Because, persons born in Karthikai and Rohini will enjoy Moon dasa in the early stages of their life, while those born in Mrigaseersha, ruled by Mars, can never have Moon dasa. Hence, whatever results are indicated by the Moon will be experienced in the bhukti and anthara of Moon and the lord of the nakshatra in which Moon was at the time of birth.

Second house denotes movable goods and money lent. If Moon occupies the nakshathra of the lords of 1, 2, 3, 6, 10 and 11, one can have the money returned by the debtors. One can have gains through those relatives indicated by the planet (in whose star the Moon was posited at birth), and the houses it owns. But if Moon occupies the constellation of the lords of 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, and 12, there will be gain through the relatives, and matters indicated by the house only, if the aspect from those lords is unfavourable. If the aspect is favourable (sextile or 60 degrees, trine or 120 degrees, etc.), there will be loss through them. Therefore it is necessary to note the star in which the planet is, the aspect it receives and then delineate the results.

No consultant will be benefited by simply translating the general principles expounded by our sages and modern scholars. Nor does it help the astrologer. It will only lend a hand to the non-believers to speak disparagingly of the science of astrology. Hence practical astrology which will prove to be very correct, well advanced and useful for modern conditions, will be published by the Editor of this magazine under the title "Krishnamurti Paddhati" which is a system of

advanced stellar astrology combined with the Western system of aspects.

Moon in the second house means that it occupies the eighth house counted from the 7th house. It therefore portrays that the partner in business or any one with whom the native has dealings will encounter difficulties and he will drag the native to a court of law; because the people indicated by the 7th house have to undergo trials and face troubles.

Moon receiving good aspects from the lord of the 2nd house, gives good vision and the right eye will be perfect. But if the aspect is evil, there will be either defect or disease in the eye.

Moon in the second house in good aspects from Mars makes one outspoken; from Mercury, quick speech; from Jupiter, wise speech; from Venus, talk about sex, pleasure, etc.; from Saturn, it makes one speak less. Sun in good aspect makes one dignified.

Moon, receiving good aspects from Jupiter, Mars and Venus, indicates a big family, whereas Saturn controls the birth of children and thus the family will be a small one.

MARS THE INDEPENDENT

(Mars in Lagna or the Ascendant)

Ascendant indicates one's health, longevity, accidents or injuries, the mind, the form and the stature of the person, success or failure in one's attempts, fortune or misfortune, rank and dignity. It is also the house which shows the profit and long-standing friends of younger brother (11th to 3), reputation of mother (10th to 4), long voyage and higher studies of one's children (9th to 5), danger to servants, maternal uncle and pet animals (8th to 6), gains or losses to father in speculation or speculative business (5th house to the 9th), short journeys and gain through publication, etc., to elder brother (3rd house to the 11th).

Mars in the first house or Lagna, makes one ambitious, confident, enterprising, skilful and assertive. He or she will be bold and courageous, and they will not relish others' suggestions. They generally create a great deal of their own fate by impulse and strong natural desire. They will have good, practical, executive ability. They love to enjoy liberty. They are reckless of danger. They scorn defeat and will never accept defeat. They may be somewhat amorous and fiery. Depending upon the sign Mars occupies, their characteristics, features, etc., will get modified.

Mars in Mesha (Aries), gives force, activity, self-assurance, industry, enterprise, and mechanical ability. The native will be very independent and will act hastily on impulse. They will have love for sport, adventure and pleasure, and will intensely dislike limitations, bondage, etc. Undeterred by obstacles, obstructions and objections, they will push their affairs forward. They will never take into consideration whether

they have outside encouragement or support. They will have enough of immunity and resistance, and yet will be liable to fire accidents, surgical operations, high fever, inflammation, thrombosis, cerebral hæmorrhage, wounds and scalds. There will be a red mole or a scar on the head. They are easily offended, and are quick to resent. In most cases, they are themselves the direct cause of most of the misfortunes from which they suffer. It is fortunate for any occupation of the nature of Mars.

Mars in Taurus in the Ascendant: This gives much determination. It is difficult for them to change the course of action already decided upon. They will go steadily in their own way. They will have patience, persistence and strength. The native will be obstinate and angry when provoked. He is very capable and practical, and possesses strong will. He is prone to be extravagant and as a consequence may lose some money. Mars in this position promises marriage and also shows disharmony among the couple. The native is likely to gain by legacy. Mars, in this position, frequently causes ulcer in the throat and pimples on the face. It produces a good manager capable of carrying plans and ideas into practical materialisation. Mars shows that they are not usually non-plussed or thwarted by obstacles and the natives will gain their desired end through sheer strength of internal force and confidence.

Mars in sign Gemini (Mithuna) and in Lagna: The native will be very clever and quick in grasping what others mean. It will sharpen the insight and perception. It gives a quick and razor-sharp intellect. The person will be frank, amiable and outspoken. He will be much inclined to prosecute studies. He will prove a good writer, orator or a lecturer. He will be fond of making short tours. He will take up for study science,

chemistry, law, banking or company administration. He possesses a mechanical, inventive and ingenious mind. He is quick in making deductions, and arriving at conclusions. If Mars is afflicted, then he will be fault-finding, critical and forceful in speech. He will have troubles through brothers, cousins and neighbours. He will get into difficulties by believing friends and standing surety for them. His mind will be restless. He cannot concentrate. He is likely to suffer from pains in the throat, lungs, etc. He may sustain injury in the hands, arms, shoulders, collar bone, or he may have to undergo operation due to disease in the right ear. It is likely that his health needs, and the mind bend to more than one union. There may be legal attachments, especially when Saturn and Venus aspect Mars. The natives may scatter their energies by attending to too many things. Even though they are quick-witted, prompt in thought, apt in words and decisive in speech, they will gain materially only by concentrating on one thing at a time. People collapsing or dying during air travel, have often been found to have Mars in the Ascendant in Gemini, afflicted by Saturn and Uranus. If Jupiter lends its assistance by good aspect, they escape by providential help.

Mars in Cancer (Karkata) in Ascendant: This position favours an independent spirit. One will be inclined to rebel against rules and regulations. He will revolt against his superiors, and will not allow the authorities to exercise their power. His subordinates also will follow a similar policy and disobey him. There may be trouble through elders, when Mars period operates; yet it is favourable for inheriting ancestral property. He may gain landed property. Some may get houses. A few may deal in occupations connected with land, agriculture, township schemes, building society, fertiliser industry, pump sets or Navy,

shipyard, shipping, etc. It is only the sudden outbursts of the native and his irritable tendency which bring him into enmity with friends, thereby reducing the benefits likely to accrue through them.

Mars gives originality. It shows fitness for medicine and surgery. The native can take up business journeys and voyages. He is somewhat changeable, and this causes disagreement with partner in business who will be discontented. There will be changes of residence for those who do not own houses, as they cannot see eye to eye with the owner. If Mars is afflicted, there will be loss of property due to fire, storms, earthquakes, theft, etc., during the mutual period of Mars and that planet which forms evil aspect with Mars (especially Saturn, as lord of 8 and Uranus forming adverse aspect will cause much loss). Moon forming bad aspects will bring in loss due to heavy rains, floods and breaches. Health will fail due to indisposition, in the stomach and in the lungs.

(To be continued)

NO MORE DOUBTS

KING OR KUBERA

Balasundaram

Question : Can you say from a horoscope whether one is born to a King or to an ordinary person or to a beggar ?

Answer : The answer is No. It will not be possible for an astrologer to say whether the horoscope is that of a person belonging to the Royalty or not. But it can be surely foretold whether he would become great and even rule the land or he may lose whatever he possesses and be reduced to penury.

Let me place before the readers, a few instances :

(i) On page 16, Thomas Tegg & Son, 73, Cheapside, published in 1837 in Raphael Manual of Astrology, the following occurs "In the newspapers of February 1820, the death of a Mr. Samuel Hemmings was noticed. It was said that he had been an iron-monger and was prosperous in his trade. It was also stated that he was born on the 4th June, 1738, at the same moment as His Late Majesty, King George the Third, in the same parish of St. Martin's-in-the-fields; that he went into business for himself in October 1760, when His Late Majesty came to the throne; that he married on 8-9-1761, the same day as the King. All events of his life resembled those which happened to the late King. He at last died on Saturday 29-1-1820 on the same day and nearly the same hour as His Late Majesty.

(ii) King Edward VII was born on 9-11-1841 when a child was born at Walthamstow and the Charts were identical. They noticed multifarious

incidents of parallel fortune and both died on 6—5—1910.

(iii) William II and an artisan were born at the same time in the same locality. Horoscopes were identical. The results enjoyed were very similar. Both passed away at the same hour on the same day.

(iv) Mrs. E. Oakes-Smith published in 1852 that a little chimney-sweeper came to the world at the same time on the same day when Prince of Wales (later George IV) was born. The parents gave the boy, the same name 'Prince George'. No doubt, the prince had all comforts of royalty while the poor chimney-sweeper could get no better comfort than being rolled merely in sooty blanket. Regarding characteristics also, virtues, vices, follies, perjuries, etc., were found equally in both and the poor boy was not a jot behind the prince. Both met with misfortune and finally passed away at the same time.

(v) Two persons were born at the same time and both got married to two career girls who were earning. Both had no children. They were very fond of domestic pet-cats and dogs. The natives were lecturers following identical curves in life with equal interest in politics, philosophy and religion. Minor events also were strikingly similar in their lives. For example, both suffered from tooth-ache at the same time and had the tooth removed in the same hospital on the same day. They met their ends also on the same day.

(vi) Two men born in the same village had similar temperaments, character, behaviour, experiences, etc. Both lost a child each in the same month and they had the same number of children. Thus instances can be given in large numbers, illustrating a very important point in Natal astrology. To have two

people born in the same locality at the same moment is very rare, when alone the horoscopes will be identical with their lives running strangely parallel to each other.

A horoscope can show the inborn tendencies and the running dasas, bhukthies and progression; transit of the planets will *indicate* the time at which opportunities will present themselves for the fruition of those tendencies. Therefore the horoscopes can show the influences at work, whether one is born to a peer or to a peasant. Arithmetically for instance, the peasant can enjoy 20% increase in his income and thereby his income may go up from Rs. 400/- a month, to 480/- a month. To another drawing Rs. 2,000/- the same increase of 20% will mean much; for he will draw 2,400/-. Therefore the fortune enjoyed would vastly depend on the situation of the native at birth.

The following illustration will explain the point:—

A plane from the hills and one from the plains take off. Both have gone up by, say 6,000 feet. If the plane in the hills took its flight from an altitude of 7,000 feet and the plane from the plains at 0 foot, Mean sea level, then the former will be flying at 13,000 feet and the latter at 6,000 feet. The latter cannot even reach the altitude from which the former started. What is important, therefore, is the position at birth, the situational advantages and environmental aids to the social economic lead which a native enjoys that should be taken into consideration when prediction on identical charts is given.

Always the born ruler is a ruler, even if his subjects happen to be a group of thieves or fishermen or coolies. Astrology can only say if one will get the opportunity and power to govern others or whether one will be living unnoticed without making a mark in his life

time. Every one has, no doubt, the ambition to be active, to come up and to lead because "a live dog is better than a dead lion."

The conclusion is, therefore, reached that an astrologer should not pronounce his opinion until he is familiar with his consultant's station in life, his social and economic condition when alone he may properly evaluate the nature of the results. Can a physician diagnose correctly until he is familiar with the history of the case. Will not the history of the patient help him to decide correctly? In the same manner, an astrologer has to get all particulars from the client and then scientifically deal with it. Only then failures can be eliminated.

If one claims that he can say from a given chart that one is born in a Royal family or in a loyal servant's family, it should be either a guess or he could have heard the client's history already through other sources or it may be due to the control of evil devils and spirits like Yakshini, etc. Such people are offered a room in a maternity hospital and if people ask them about the sex of the child to the expectant mothers, they can say correctly when they were admitted, what the names of the mothers are, their husbands, their profession; etc., through Yakshini, thought reading, etc., But they will fail miserably in predicting the future, i.e., the time of birth of the child, its sex, etc.

If therefore correct predictions are expected about a native's future, it would be necessary for him to provide the Astrologer with complete details of himself and his environments.

NO MORE DOUBTS

(1) What is the result of the planet which is eclipsed ?

Eclipse means the interception of the light of a heavenly body by intervention of another body between it and the spectator. It deprives the light of the body and the spectator on the earth is denied its brilliance and splendour.

From Sun, Mercury is 36 million miles away, Venus 67 million miles and the Earth 93 million miles. Moongoes round and round the earth and it is 2,40,000 miles from the Earth. Hence Moon, Mercury and Venus can come between the Earth and the Sun. Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus and Neptune are 142 mil. miles, 483 mil. miles, 886 mil. miles, 1,782 mil. miles, and 2,791 mil. miles respectively from the Sun. Therefore, Sun can come between the Earth and these planets, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus and Neptune. On those occasions when Mercury and Venus go far away from the Earth, the Sun can come between these two planets and the Earth. Sun can never pass between the Earth and the Moon.

Two planets are said to be in close conjunction when they occupy some points of the Zodiac very near each other. Each planet exerts its influence and spreads its light upto a certain distance on both its sides, and it is called its orb. The Sun is the biggest of all the planets and it has an orb of 17° , Moon 12° , and the other planets 7° .

Generally, conjunction of two benefic planets produces good results, and bad results follow if two malefics conjoin. If a benefic and a malefic are in conjunction, much of the favourable results of the

benefic will be lost and likewise much of the undesirable results of the evil planet will get mitigated.

Planets in close conjunction are otherwise called rapt conjunction with the Sun, excepting Rahu and Kethu who are said to be in combustion or Vikala or Asthangatha or eclipsed. It is said that they are then utterly powerless. Planets in conjunction with the Moon are said to be in Samagamam indicating good strength.

Planets within 5° of the Sun will be really combust. If they are within 10° , the combustion is ordinary. If a planet is beyond 15° , there is no combustion.

Westerners give importance only to the Solar and Lunar eclipses. They do not attach anything to the conjunction of Sun with other planets.

Hindus pay much attention to the eclipse of the planets while they predict results of those planets in their dasas and bhukthies, while giving transit results how a planet getting eclipsed will behave and also while selecting an auspicious time to celebrate marriage, or entry into a new house or for learning Vedas etc.

Hindus are of opinion that the eclipsed planet, whether a benefic or a malefic, loses its strength especially to do good to the native.

In Jataka Thatvam, Mahadeva says that the planet that is eclipsed will cause trouble and produce untoward results. In 'Sanketanidhi', Ramadayulu has said that if Mars and Venus are eclipsed and occupy the 5th house, the person concerned becomes one-eyed and if the lord of the rising dwadasamsa is eclipsed, the person's property is insecure; he also says that the lord of the rising Trimsamsa when eclipsed causes misunderstanding among the relatives.

Kalidas is of the opinion that if the lord of a Bhava is eclipsed by the Sun's rays, the Bhava is completely destroyed even if the Bhava is occupied by benefics. In his work 'Uttara kalamritham', he adds that Venus and Saturn do not lose strength even when eclipsed.

Prithuyasas, Son of Varahamihira, deals a little elaborately in his work Horasara, with the results of the eclipsed planets. Even though the planets may be strong by occupying a position in the Zodiac, yet they become weak if they are eclipsed by the Sun and hence they do not produce the good effects which are declared to fructify in their dasa periods, yogas and their bhavas. However strong a planet may be, still it will not produce any good effect if it is eclipsed, and during its dasa, bad effects alone will accrue to the person. It will apply to the results of the Bhava it owns and also occupies. He also mentions that planets, excepting Venus and Saturn, lose half of their strength when eclipsed. If the Moon becomes eclipsed, the native will have a fall from his position, will be mentally afflicted, and will suffer from jaundice and similar diseases. Further, there will be risk from water.

Mars, when eclipsed, will give trouble and many kinds of worries, and the native's mind will be in a destructive mood.

Mercury when eclipsed, brings on loss in lands and perpetual mental affliction. He will suffer from jaundice, sickness, catarrh, etc. He will also incur loss.

Eclipsed Jupiter gives misery and happiness in equal proportion.

Saturn in eclipsed state shows that the person's income and expenditure will balance each other. He

will not feel happy. He will have a frail body. But his fame will spread very wide. He will be tormented by various mental cares.

Prithuyasas also mentions that one's education will be spoiled in the period of a planet occupying the navamsa sign owned by the eclipsed one.

-When longevity is calculated, the Hindu sages declare that one born during the period of eclipse is very short-lived. If the lords of the Lagna, navamsa lagna and Moon rasi are all eclipsed, the person cannot live long.

While the strength of the eclipsed planet is discussed, Vārahamihira says in Brihat Jataka that planets, when eclipsed, contribute only one half of what longevity they can give in the same position in the Zodiac, if they are not eclipsed. But Mantreswara in Phaladeepika writes that the strength of an eclipsed planet is nil and a person will meet with his end in its dasa within a short time after it starts. Destruction to the members of the family and wealth is threatened. He will have litigation and may suffer humiliation. He says that the eclipsed planet ruling the 7th house shows loss of wife; lord of 5 denotes danger to children and lord of Lagna will cause death to the native. If the planet is not eclipsed, good effect of the bhava will be enjoyed. All will welcome the lord of 6 to be eclipsed as it is strong to destroy the enemies.

Let us consider the results of the planets when they are eclipsed and when they own different houses in one's chart.

Lord of the Lagna getting eclipsed shows that the native will be imprisoned; he will lead the life *in cognito*; will suffer from fear, disease and anxiety; will participate in funeral rites; incur loss and may lose position too; will be unfortunate; etc.

Lord of 2: behaves stupidly in a public assembly ; will be untrustworthy ; will receive annoying letters ; write bad ones ; suffer from eye troubles ; will be foul-tongued ; spend heavily ; incur Royal displeasure.

Lord of 3: demise of brother ; evil advice ; trouble through secret mechanisation of internal enemies ; humiliation ; discomfiture and loss of pride thereby.

Lord of 4: Distress to mother ; sickness to dear friends ; danger to lands ; trouble due to the loss of cattle ; danger from water and conveyance.

Lord of 5: Loss of a child ; aberration of the mind ; deception ; wearisome wandering ; trouble in the stomach, displeasure of the Government and bodily weakness.

Lord of 6: Will have troubles through thieves ; will suffer reverse, defeat ; will commit wicked acts ; will do servile duties ; will be despised, scandalised and injured.

Lord of 7: Distress to son-in-law ; separation from beloved ; untoward results due to the troubles from the opposite sex ; intrigues with wicked women ; diseases in the private parts ; ever wandering ;

Lord of 8: Excessive sorrow ; want of sense ; carnal appetite, jealousy ; unconsciousness ; poverty ; fruitless rambling ; sickness ; humiliation and death.

Lord of 9: Will incur the wrath of the deity or Guru or preceptor ; suffer something untoward ; trouble to wife and children ; will do wicked acts ; elder's demise ; will suffer from poverty.

Lord of 10: Fruitless attempts ; loss of honour ; will become wicked ; leave his permanent place ; inauspicious happenings ; will lead bad life ; suffer troubles.

Lord of 11 : Bad news ; trouble to elder brother ; sickness to children ; will suffer misery ; deception and ear disease.

Lord of 12 : Various diseases ; dishonour ; disappearance of wealth ; detention ; bondage.

These results will be experienced by a person when he runs the dasa or bhukthi of the lords mentioned above.

Mantraeswara gives hopes by saying that a planet, even when eclipsed, if it occupies an auspicious sign and navamsa, will, in its period, offer mixed results and finally in the latter half of its dasa, agreeable and beneficial results.

Transit results of eclipsed planets : Planets in their transit through favourable houses (houses wherein they have to give good effects) become void of effect if they happen to be eclipsed. But if the houses transited by them be unfavourable, then they will give bad effects in an aggravated form.

Election of auspicious time for any undertaking : Avoid the constellations in which the recent eclipses have appeared within six months before and after the month when one desires to do any auspicious work.

It is also declared that it is not advisable to celebrate Upanayanam and marriage or construct and enter into new premises when Jupiter and Venus are eclipsed. It is called 'Guru Sukra Moodam'.

People belonging to Sama Veda should not initiate mantra and do Upanayana when Mars is eclipsed. Rig Veda people should avoid these when Jupiter is eclipsed. If Venus is eclipsed, Yajur Veda people should not have Upanayanam.

Westerners are of opinion that the conjunction of Sun and Moon is highly conducive to promote material welfare and to have bright careers. Sun and Mars in close conjunction give force of character and power of endurance. Great self-control is to be exercised. There will be struggle between one's will and desires during one's life.

Sun and Mercury in close conjunction give much mental ability, with a clear thinking of high order. It gives adaptability. One will have reasoning ability, memory and fluency of speech. The greatest orators, chief engineers, famous accountants and auditors are having Sun and Mercury in the same longitude when it is cazimi or combust. Only a few are perverted and dogmatic.

Sun in conjunction with Jupiter makes one a scholar. He will maintain good health, enjoy mental equilibrium and have professional advancement. New undertakings will prosper and constructive ability will be strengthened.

Conjunction of Sun and Venus shows popularity and social success. He will acquire competence in music, art, poetry, etc. He will gain through the other sex. Marriage will give continuous happiness.

Conjunction of Saturn and Sun gives indomitable will, courage and strength of intellect. It does not promote material happiness. Ill-health and obstacles delay one's advancement in life. But it brings lot of power, authority and responsibility if Saturn receives good aspects from benefics.

Thus Westerners have taken each planet, observed the results and have recorded them. Those who are

interested to do research can take the horoscope of those in whom a few planets are eclipsed and observe the various results enjoyed by them during the dasa of the eclipsed Planets.

Modern Astrological Research Institute, Madras, verified various charts and found out that the eclipsed planets give both good and bad results in their dasas, depending upon the Bhuktinathas ; e.g., a person born in Dhanur Lagna having Mercury eclipsed, had his marriage and prosperity in his profession during Mercury dasa. Everyone may desire to have a more beautiful and better accomplished wife and also a higher status in life. So also, Mercury eclipsed may in its dasa make the person feel discontented ; but yet, as lord of 7, it gave marriage, and as lord of 10 gave promotion. A person born in Vrischika Lagna with Moon in Vrichika had Venus eclipsed at the time of his birth. He had his wedding in Venus dasa and he enjoyed his married life. He also invested money on luxurious articles, jewels and furniture. Thus one can see, that the planet when eclipsed does not become a malefic and deny the results it has to offer, but it does so to a less extent.

ASTROLOGY AND ATHRISHTA

(FOUNDED: 1-4-1963)

(ASTRONOMY MADE EASY)

By Jyotbisha Praveena K. S. KRISHNAMURTI

VOL. 1.

DECEMBER 1963

No. 9.

CONTENTS

	Page No.
1. Ayana Chalana	3
2. No more doubts:	
Vakya and Drik: The two systems	10
Which Panchanga to use?	14
Swa Bhukthi	19
Moles and their meaning	25
4. Mars in each star	27
5. Mars in each sign	31
6. Cancer (Katakam)	35
7. Are you running sun period? Know what to do and what to avoid	49
8. Position and Transit of Planets in December, 1963	70
9. Monthly forecast for December, 1963 (English)	71
10. Monthly forecast for December, 1963 (Tamil) ...	92

AYANA CHALANA

(Precession of Equinoxes)

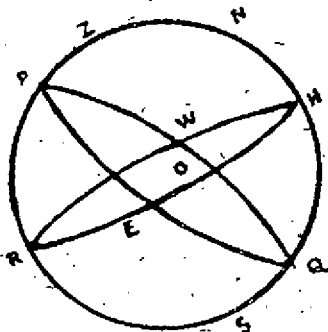
By

L. NARAYANA RAO, M.A.

What is "Precession of the Equinoxes"? The expression itself is suggestive of the answer. It is, in other words, a phenomenon which has been discovered by observations spread over long intervals of time. It is the phenomenon of the slow moving back of the "Equinoxes". What, then, is meant by the word "Equinoxes"? It means "Equal day and night". In Sanskrit terminology, it is known as 'Vishuvat' and it has been aptly described as 'Samaratrin divekale vishuvat vishvancha yat' (That day, when the diurnal and nocturnal arcs are of equal length, is called the equinoctial day).

- Where is this Equinox placed in the heavenly vault over our heads? Here is a simple method to find it out. Suppose you stand facing the Pole Star on a clear cloudless night—you cannot fail seeing the Pole Star—which is situated at a height above the horizon equal to the North Latitude of your place. Imagine a circle passing through the Zenith (overhead), the North Pole Star and your position (which is the centre of the celestial sphere). This great circle is called the Meridian of your place, which divides the celestial sphere into two halves, the oriental and the occidental. Next, from your Zenith point mark off towards the South, on the Meridian, an arc equal to the latitude of the place (= altitude of the pole star.) Draw a great circle passing through the marked position and perpendicular to the

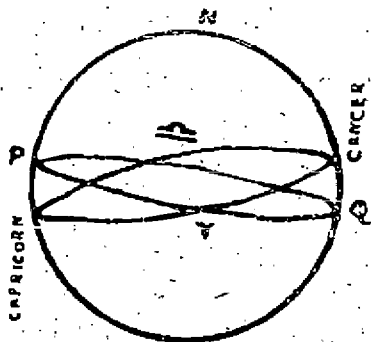
This great circle will be the Celestial Equator.
Please see the diagram on side



N = North Pole
Z = Zenith point
O = Observer
HN = ZP

HNZPR is the Meridian. EPWQ is the Equator cutting the horizon at points E and W, being respectively the East and West points. The circle passing through ZWSE is called the Prime Vertical.

Now consider the figure given here. N is the Pole of the Equator (PQ). Consider another great circle



inclined to this at an angle equal to $23^{\circ}27'$ (which is called the mean value of the obliquity of the ecliptic). This is the extent to which the Sun by his apparent position goes north of the Equator for one half the year and to the south during the remaining half. Its intersecting

points with the Equator are called Vernal Equinox (the first point of Aries) and its opposite Autumnal Equinox (the first point of Libra). The extreme North and South points are called the Tropics of Cancer and Capricorn.

If an observer on the Equator observes the Sun's apparent motion daily, he will find that about the time the Sun travels 90° from Aries, he reaches the northernmost point and thereafter begins to decrease in the northern direction. Observations, spread over long intervals, show that the days of the Sun attaining the northernmost distance, southernmost distance, crossing the equinoctical points, Aries (Mesha), and Libra (Thula) come off earlier than they used to do in the past. This phenomena is called AYANA CHALANA or PRECESSION OF THE EQUINOXES.

How is this motion caused? The Earth is not a sphere but spheroidal in shape; i.e., it is bulging out at the middle and compressed at the ends. The combined pull of the Sun and the Moon, due to the difference in distances and weights, causes the line of equinoxes to move in an anti-clockwise direction equal to about $54''$ per year (called the luni-solar precession). The planets also have a similar effect, though very small, in an opposite direction to the luni-solar precession, equal to about $3.75''$ per year. The net effect is called the over-all precession, which works out to about $50.25''$ per year. Further research has shown that this rate also is variable year to year and the average value can be taken as $50.23''$. There is no unanimity of opinion in this regard. The famous Surya Siddhanta, the first and original work on Hindu Astronomy, takes the rate as $54''$ per year, while a later and more recent work, Graha Laghava, has $1'$ per year. The line of equinoxes thus describes a complete circle in about 25,800 years and the pole of the ecliptic describes a circle in the same time about the pole of the Equator.

The effect of precession: The Ecliptic has been divided notionally into 12 signs: Aries (Mesha), Vris-haba (Taurus), and so on. Due to Precession, the actual initial point of the Zodiac recedes and, after a period of about 2,150 years, comes to the previous sign or constellation, thereby causing the Longitudes, Declination, Right Ascension, etc., to vary. This will be a continuous motion from Aries to Pisces, Pisces to Aquarius, etc., and finally again to Aries in an anti-clockwise direction in about 25,800 years. According to one of the Hindu theories, the change due to precession is libratory in character; in other words, precession will be

0° Aries to 27° Aries

27° Aries to 0° Aries

0° Aries to 3° Pisces

3° Pisces to 0° Aries.

We are still in the period 0° Aries to 3° Pisces and as such, we need not bother ourselves at present whether the libratory theory has any truth behind it.

Practical use of Precession: Coming to the point of practical utility of the vexed question of Ayanamsa, we have to make the following remarks. The position of the various heavenly bodies is given in co-ordinates referred to the moving zodiac and observations also are made accordingly. The almanacs of the present day are based on modern up-to-date methods of calculation and give the longitudes etc., referred to the moving zodiac, while the science of Astrology (which interprets the effects of inter-stellar and planetary dispositions) is based on the fixed zodiac as if there were no precession. Thus, if by any means, the first point of Aries can be marked on the heavens, one can readily isolate the difference and furnish, to all students of Astrology, the correct amount of precession, whereby one can arrive

at the Nirayana (Ex-precession) positions readily. There are still some who believe that the rules and principles of Astrology are applicable at the same time, whether of the fixed or moving zodiac. Hindu Astrologers agree to differ from this view and they can never risk their predictions unless the positions are first converted to the fixed zodiac, i.e., the Nirayana zodiac.

Determination of rate and amount of precession:
From the foregoing, it will be amply clear that it has become all the more important to find out the date of zero Ayanamsa and the correct annual rate of precession which will give us the amount of precession. This has become one of the burning topics of the day, and there is no agreed solution among the astrologers as to the rate of, or the amount of, precession. Speculative and favourite values of Ayanamsa are adopted and everyone claims his value as the only correct one.

Methods adopted :

(i) By verifying certain timed events according to the dasas (planetary periods) obtained by both Nirayana and Sayana systems and then isolating the Ayanamsa.

(ii) There are certain works based on what is called the 'Nadi system' which gives out the balance of the initial planetary dasa. From this, by a reverse process, the Moon's true longitude can be found out. The difference between this and the lunar position as given in Sayana Ephemeris is claimed to be the true value of Ayanamsa. Theoretically, this appears to be sound, but the lunar calculations of the Western and Hindu methods differ to a very great extent. The Western method employs various corrections, such as Evection, Variation, Equation of Centre, Reduction, etc., whereas the Hindu system employs chiefly the

Equation of Centre. Even then, the value of the Equation of Centre is not identical in both the systems.

Solution to the problem : We are thus drawn to the necessity of evolving some independent method to find out the correct value of Ayanamsa. This can be achieved by comparing the Sayana position of the Sun given in the Ephemeris with its Nirayana position, if readily available. The calculations based on Surya Siddhanta are Nirayana, and the epoch of the work is old and remote when the Ayanamsa was zero; for, the cycle of Ayanamsa according to this system is 24,000 years which is a factor of the length of a Mahayuga, the unit adopted thereon, for which the number of revolutions of the Sun, Moon and the planets have been worked out and made available to us readily. There is no such remote epoch for the modern methods; nor is any record available of the position of the Sun, etc., referred to the fixed zodiac.

By an inspection of the daily true longitude of the Sun at about the time when he has the maximum diurnal velocity, its mean and true positions are the same, as the equation of centre is zero. This will occur somewhere about third January or so. Arrive at the exact moment when it is exactly identical with the perihelion position. Then, find out the mean Sun's position as per Surya Siddhanta at that moment. The difference between the two values of the mean Sun will give the Ayanamsa with the modification that the Sun's Mandochha (Aphelion position), as given in the Surya Siddhanta, is short of the modern value by $1^{\circ} 40' 8''$ (for 1963). If we add this difference to the value previously found, we get the present value of Ayanamsa almost.

For 1963, April, the value commonly accepted is $23^{\circ} 19' 15''$ (modern methods) and $21^{\circ} 57' 36''$ according

to the Surya Siddhanta. The difference is $1^{\circ} 21' 39''$ as against $1^{\circ} 40' 8''$ mentioned in the last para. The difference is $18' 29''$. This is accounted for as due to the Meridian difference of the Sun's mean position for the two places of observation. By this $13' 34''$ is accounted for and we are left with a small difference of $4' 55''$. This is the accumulated difference in the mean position of Sun caused by the difference in the lengths of the sidereal years in both the systems. Considering the distance of the Surya Siddhanta epoch from our days, the difference of $4' 55''$ is reasonable, if not negligible. Perhaps I cannot find any other simpler method of finding out the Ayanaṃsa.

NO MORE DOUBTS

VAKYA AND DRIK: THE TWO SYSTEMS

by

L. NARAYANA RAO, M.A.

Two friends met on a festive occasion. One of them asked the other, "When was Janma Ashtami?" The other replied, "I celebrated it on the last Wednesday", to which the former ejaculated, "It should have been performed the next day (Thursday), according to Vakya Panchanga. Are you, then, following the Drik Ganitha Panchanga?" The latter replied, "Yes, you are right. We are following the Drik Ganitha Panchanga for a long time as they say it is the correct one and is worked out according to modern methods." Again the first interjected, "Don't you know that, though the Drik Ganitha Panchanga, may be scientific and worked out on data arrived at by recent discoveries, there is a *common belief* that it cannot be accepted for religious observances, sraddhas, etc., among the more orthodox and religious-minded and that those arrived at according to Vakya Panchanga are to be followed if their fasts and festivities are to acquire the necessary merit or punya?". The second reiterated, "What are you talking? Are there two sets of heavenly bodies, one answering to the followers of Vakya calculations, and the other to those of Drik system? Such a thing is impossible. I think the makers of Vakya Panchanga *due to their ignorance or dis-inclination to learn the present methods of calculation are simply claiming superiority on antiquity and following.* As educated persons in quest of real knowledge, why should not we go to an expert, conversant with both the systems and

ask him to explain to us the relative methods adopted by the calculations of the indigenous system vis-a-vis the modern one? And we cannot find a person better than Shri X who will be able to solve this intricate question. " They accordingly went to Shri X and asked him the following questions :

- (1) What is Vakya Panchanga and how are the calculations made?
- (2) What is Drik Panchanga and how are the calculations made?
- (3) Is there any difference between them and is the difference material?

Shri X received them with great enthusiasm and pleasure and answered them in the following manner. He felt he was equal to the task and began answering the questions seriatim :

(1) According to the Hindu astronomical literature, the Surya Siddhanta is the most ancient one. It is stated as a book of revelation by Sun God to Maya, an asura, probably the father-in-law of Ravana, who made a long and severe penance for learning this wonderful branch of knowledge. This knowledge has been handed down even to this day by *Guru sishya parampara*. It is beyond the scope of the present discussion to deal with the contents or the methodology adopted by it. The unit of time measure is the Mahayuga, and the position of the planets with their periodicity, elements of classification at the commencement of the Mahayuga with rules for their conversion to geocentric positions are all given. The calculation of the Panchanga according to this method for an expert will entail six to eight months of time ahead of the year for which the Panchanga is intended. Later,

Aryabhatta appeared on the scene in Pataliputra (the present Patna) and he rectified some short-comings, may be, some changes that had crept in the planetary motions and wrote his work called the Aryabhatteeyam. Even then, the calculations were lengthy. To avoid this, certain later astronomers like Varuruchi invented the Vakyas whereby ready-made, calculated longitudes for small cycles and great cycles, are worked out which gave *almost* accurate results. With the help of these Vakyas, the planetary positions including Moon can be calculated with great facility and *reasonable accuracy*.

(2) The word 'Drik' has its base 'Drish' meaning 'to see'. In other words, it means that which can be seen as true to observation. As such, Drik Panchanga is that which is based on calculation, and verified by actual observation. You should know that, for every calculation, there would be some data for which the elements of the planets are available. There are astronomical methods for locating a planet or a heavenly body, and by observing them at certain favourable occasions, separated by long intervals of time, these are determined. These are again used for working out the future positions. The actual position will be found to differ from the calculated positions which can be accounted as due to various perturbing causes and empirical corrections are evolved. Among the Hindu Panchanga makers, according to the Drik system, the foremost were Raghunathacharya of Nungambakkam (Madras), and Venkateshababuji Kctkar of Maharashtra to introduce the Drik system of calculation in India. The latter has written various astronomical treatises based on the work of occidental writers and adapting them to the Hindu method of working. But the more recent Panchanga-makers have presumably given up original methods of calculation and have taken the

positions given in the nautical almanacs, etc., which are based on the moving zodiac, *subtracted some fictitious value of Ayanamsa* and published their own Drik Panchangas. It is needless for me to say in this connection that the modern calculations are very elaborate and tedious too. It is also difficult to calculate them with the result that even the occidental people seek the co-operation of other countries to calculate the positions of the different planets and coordinate their work.

(3) There is difference between the calculations, old and new; for, the elements of the planets and the data employed in the old methods have not been subjected to any change; while, in the new method, these are rectified from time to time. While converting the mean position of the planet (madhyagraha) to the true position (sputagraha), the old methods employed only a small number of inequalities (samskaras), while, in the new makes, several inequalities appear and these are ever increasing. It may surprise readers to know that, in the Drik system, in the earlier stages, there were only 11 inequalities known, but now as many as 400 inequalities are applied to Moon. Some disappear, re-appear or new ones creep in. The result is that to calculate far ahead the planetary positions is a matter of speculation. *In respect of the Moon, the maximum difference between the old and new methods may work out to between 1 ghatika of time in thithi and nakshatra which are two important angas of the almanac.* So also, the position of Mars and Mercury give vast disparity in the new system from those obtained according to the old methods.

WHICH PANCHANGA TO USE ?

Whom to follow?

By

Jyothisha Praveena

SRI K. S. KRISHNAMURTI

(Visiting Professor of Astrology, Bharatiya
Vidhya Bhavan)

Ancient Hindus were the earliest to have a sound knowledge in Mathematics, Astronomy and Astrology. They received much encouragement and enjoyed the good support of the religious-minded Hindu rulers. Therefore it was possible for them to develop these sciences. Those God-fearing and religious-minded kings had, in their court, many scholars who followed certain Sidhantas (which were 18 on the whole), calculated the position of the luminaries and planets, and prepared almanacs.

Fortune is never continuous, uniform and constant. It is the misfortune that such rulers vanished; Hindu power declined; Astronomy and Astrology were neglected. Yet Purohits and Pandits became the custodians. Probably, they were neither rich nor intelligent enough to carry out research in their days. But they were preparing Almanacs, each using that Sidhanta which appealed to him.

Our ancient astronomers had clearly mentioned in their treatises that the astronomers in future have to revise the calculation from time to time, if and when found necessary. They have expressed that the results arrived at should agree with the scientific and ocular verification. They are of opinion

[“Drik Karanaikya Viheenah, Khetars Sthoolah a na
Karmanam Arbah”]

that if the position of planets is arrived at by using a calculation inconsistent with observational precision, then the result is only approximate and rough. They also said that one should observe religious functions at the time arrived at by using 'Drik System'. Also they seriously warned "He who misses the day of Anniversary of a departed soul will be penalised by giving him rebirths a crore of times".

"Mirtaham Samatikramya
Chandalah Koti Janmasu"

They do not want us to commit any mistake.

As we, the Hindus, fix the dates of our fasts, feasts and festivals, anniversary, ceremony and birthday etc., only on an Astronomical basis, we do not observe a rule like—"Thirty days hath September,
"April, June and November"

Never is the birthday or the anniversary celebrated on fixed dates of fixed months. Then, people, born on 29th February, can celebrate only once in 4 years. But Hindus have elaborate rules which will be published in succeeding issues.

Some have hazy and incorrect notion that this and other elements of an Almanac are something spiritual and have no astronomical significance. Even some learned men, highly educated in other sciences, are under the misconception that the astronomical accuracy is needed only for eclipses and similar phenomena.

All the elements of the Panchang or the Hindu Almanac are Astronomical entities. They are calculated by using Surya Sidhanta, Vakya and Drik Ganitha. The motions, relative and absolute, of the planets of the Solar system will differ one from the other. Actually, the moment of a true geocentric place of a heavenly body which is the same for all places on the earth and for all people, varies according to the Sidhanta used.

In Uthira Kalamritha, Kalidoss mentions that the exact positions of planets are to be calculated by Drik system. Mantreswarar in his work, Phala Deepika, expresses that "Ghathir Drik Thulyathvam Ganitha Karanaibi"—the position of planets coincident with observation—should be used.

If one does not want other's advice as to which system is to be followed, let him calculate using all sidhantas including the Drik system.

(a) Find out where moon will be on a particular night when it is to rise; i.e., in which sign and in which degree. Calculate when that particular part of the Zodiac rises in the East. For example, according to Drik System, Moon will be rising in Rishaba at 10° (i.e., 40° from Mesha 0°); then calculate the exact moment when Rishaba 10° will rise in the East for that locality. If, at that time, moon also rises, this calculation is correct. But if Moon's position is nearly 6° away, i.e., Rishaba 16° on the same day for *that particular time* according to Vakyam, then calculate when 16° Rishaba will rise in the East and observe at that time. It will be noticed that Moon had already risen, and come up by 6° , then alone 16° Rishaba appears in the East.

Similarly note the dates when there is much difference in the position of Saturn, Mars, etc., between Vakyam and Drik systems of calculation. Do experiments, as mentioned for the Moon.

Note the moment when eclipse commences and when it ends. Observe which is correct: Vakya or Drik Ganitha?

Knowing fully well, that Drik system is correct, what is the meaning of saying "For certain functions follow Vakya System and for some other purposes follow Drik." Will you allow a cloth merchant to use a correct yard stick to one party and a smaller yard stick to the other? Will you accept

the piece measured by the shorter yard stick, especially when you know that it is not correct? Just as the length of a saree measured by different persons will vary according to the length of their hands, the position of planets will be given in different positions by using different methods.

Research must be made: One may immediately retort saying that there is no Varaha Mihira now. Let me ask whether there is a Vikramathithya? I assure, it is possible to have thousands of Varahamihiras. One can fish when he is near the water and drink when near the spring. Sun today is as bright as it was thousands of years ago. Will the same brilliant Sun's rays reach under the bowl. Years ago, the bowl was kept open. The Sun's rays reached it. Now the bowl is kept facing the earth downwards. How can the ray pass? Brilliance exists even now. It is not well utilised. Only when opportunity is given, new talent and intelligence can come to the front which will be advantageous to all. Readers, I tell you, astrologically I predict that the days are very fast approaching. It is certain.

Once His Holiness Sri Kanchi Kama Koti Peethadhipathi Jagadh Guru Sri Sankarachariar Swamigal had nominated Sri Appu Sastrigal, Appayya Dheekshadar and Srinivasa Iyer as Judges. Tinnevely Sri Krishna Josier argued for Vakyam while Sri Venkateswara Dheekshadhar and Sundaresa Srouthigal advanced their arguments supporting Drik System. It was finally decided on 16-12-1937 that Drik System alone should be followed. Always it is advisable to *follow what the Guru prescribes. Forget Vakyam.*

Follow Drik and Drik alone

This is and will ever be the Slogan of the Modern Astronomical and Astrological Research Institute in Madras with its branches in Delhi and other important places.

SWA BHUKTHI

Question : I am, at present, running Saturn dasa, Venus bhukti. During Saturn dasa, Saturn bhukti, in those three years and three days, on the whole, I was fortunate. My salary was increased satisfactorily. Status also was very much improved.

A student of astrology threatened me saying : "If a planet does good to a person in its swa-bhukti, i.e., own bhukti (own sub-period), the remaining eight sub-periods will be harmful. Is it a fact? What is your opinion and scientific explanation?"

Answer : The statement of that student may be forgotten. That is *incomplete and incorrect*.

Let me suggest to you the best method of finding out the beneficial sub-periods and also the adverse ones.

1. Have your horoscope correctly cast by the *Modern Astrological Research Institute, 13, Brahmin Street, Saidapet, Madras-15.* [This, I have to write, as I am very much pained to see that most of the charts presented to me and some published in books are wrong. In this Institute, it is cast by a scholar and verified at least by two others.]
2. Request the Manager of the Institute to furnish you with a dasa-bhukti reference table in which the period of Saturn bhukti running for three years and three days is sub-divided, and let the duration of each anthara or sub-sub-period be also calculated and submitted for your use.
3. From your diary, note down in which anthara (sub-sub-period) you had fortune and in which anthara you had disagreeable results. Similar results alone will repeat

when their bhukties operate for longer periods.

Suppose, you entered Saturn dasa on 10-3-1956. The first sub-period, otherwise called bhukti or apahara, is ruled by Saturn, the dasa lord himself, for 3 years and 3 days from 10-3-56. So, from 10-3-56 to 13-3-59, you had Saturn dasa, Saturn bhukti. Then, for 2 years 8 months and 9 days, from 13-3-59 to 22-11-61, Saturn dasa, Mercury bhukti operated. For 1 year 1 month and 9 days from 22-11-61 to 1-1-63, Saturn dasa Ketu bhukti had been running. Then in Saturn dasa of 19 years,

from	1- 1-63	to	1- 3-66	Venus bhukti,
„	1- 3-66	to	13- 2-67	Sun bhukti,
„	13- 2-67	to	13- 9-68	Moon bhukti,
„	13- 9-68	to	22-10-69	Mars bhukti,
„	22-10-69	to	28- 8-72	Rahu bhukti and finally,
„	28- 8-72	to	10- 3-75	Jupiter bhukti.

If you sub-divide Saturn bhukti in Saturn dasa, Saturn bhukti, Saturn anthara extends from -

				10- 3-56	to	1- 9-56,
„	„	Mercury	„	„	1- 9-56	to 4- 2-57,
		Kethu	„	„	4- 2-57	to 8- 4-57,
		Venus	„	„	8- 4-57	to 8-10-57,
		Sun	„	„	8-10-57	to 2-12-57,
		Moon	„	„	2-12-57	to 3- 3-58,
		Mars	„	„	3- 3-58	to 6- 5-58,
		Rahu	„	„	6- 5-58	to 18-10-58,
		Jupiter	„	„	18-10-58	to 13- 3-59.

Note all the events between 10-3-56 and 13-3-59. Suppose, you had promotion in January, 1957, then, it was in the sag end of Mercury *sub-sub-period*. Therefore, during Saturn *dasa*, Mercury *sub-period* (or *bhukti*) which ran between 13-3-59 and 22-11-61, in the last portion, you ought to have been promoted. If during Saturn *dasa*, Saturn *bhukti*, Kethu *antara*, running between 4-2-57 and 8-4-57, if any of your close relatives had passed an anxious time, then mostly the same person or a similar relative will again cause anxiety during Saturn *dasa*, Kethu *bhukti*, in between 22-11-61 and 1-1-63. If during Venus *sub-sub-period* between 8-4-57 and 8-10-57, you had your wedding, during Venus *Bhukti*, between 1-1-63 and 1-3-66, you will lead a happy and harmonious life with your wife. Or, if you had fallen in love in the middle of 1957, then in Venus *bhukti*, it will be intimate and marriage will take place. If during the next *sub-sub-period* of Sun, between 8-10-57 and 2-12-57 you were transferred to a mining department, then during Sun *bhukti*, you will surely have a decent promotion in such a department. If during Moon's *sub-sub-period*, your younger sister got married, then during Moon *bhukti*, between 13-2-67 and 13-9-68, she will lead a pleasant life and she may give birth to a child. If during Mars *sub-sub-period*, between 3-3-58 and 6-5-58, you purchased a plot of land with the idea of constructing a house at a later date, you will surely build one during Mars *bhukti*, between 13-9-68 and 22-10-69. If Saturn *dasa*, Saturn *bhukti*, Rahu *antara*, caused you trouble through eczema, you can look for similar troubles in Saturn *dasa*, Rahu *bhukti*, between 22-10-69 and 28-8-72. If you had a child in Saturn *dasa*, Saturn *bhukti*, Jupiter *antara*, between 18-10-58 and 13-3-59, the child will be fortunate when you run Saturn *dasa*, Jupiter *bhukti*, between 28-8-72 and 10-3-75.

**THIS IS THE FINDING OF THE MODERN
ASTROLOGICAL RESEARCH INSTITUTE FOUN-
DED BY ME.**

Why?

Any event in your life is indicated by the relative position between two planets, or one planet and the cusp of a house. They are the significators and they indicate the results. Such occurrences will happen to you whenever those planets jointly rule your time. Similar ones will repeat whenever their periods again and again operate.

This is the simplest and most accurate method of finding out how the *dasa* will be, provided your horoscope is correct.

There are many general rules. They should not be strictly applied. Modifications are many. They are to be included.

When a particular *dasa* runs for many years, during that period, by transit, all the planets move in many signs and houses. They will indicate separately some results. By progression, Moon will be forming various aspects. Other planets also will form some aspects. *They will only confirm the results obtained by following the simplest method suggested by me.* There will never be a contradictory indication. They will agree. That is the wonder of *Vimshodhari* system.

Suppose one runs Saturn *dasa*, Saturn *bhukti*, and Saturn transits in the 8th house, or happens to be *ardha-ashtama* (the 4th), or there is seven and a half years Saturn, otherwise called *sade-sati*, one should not conclude that the time is evil and the person will suffer. There are various other aspects to be taken for consideration before passing a judgment.

For ordinary laymen, my suggestion is the best, most accurate and the simplest.

An author has said that if a planet were to offer Rajayoga result and has also to cause Maraka, it gives the yoga first and then alone death. By that, the author means that the Rajayoga planet is your strong benefic and hence it allows you to enjoy the fruits of this life to your satisfaction and then alone, it will do harm to your life. Even in law, there are many rules. The spirit of the law is to be properly understood. One has to apply it properly and be practical. Analytical study, correct intuition and good judgment are needed for successful astrologers. Mere repetition of a sloka like a parrot will not help. That is why many good astrologers will have in their horoscopes strong and favourable Mercury conferring all the qualities of a good astrologer. Moon-natives, devoid of beneficial aspects from Mercury, cannot become scientific astrologers. Moon may be compared to a mirror and Mercury to a lens. Moon can simply reproduce those which are committed to memory, just as a mirror shows the image of the object without any alteration or improvement. But a lens is different. So also, unlike Moon, Mercury gives sharp intelligence, thorough study, practical application and correct judgment.

Hence, dear friend, you need not worry. Follow my method after correcting your horoscope. Then you are the best astrologer for your chart.

Read the results given by sages for the sub-periods of Jupiter in Jupiter dasa, Mercury bhukti in Mercury dasa, Venus bhukti in Venus dasa, and so on. All the authors give pleasant results. Why? They are natural benefics. For you, Saturn, by ownership, becomes a benefic.

Further, note down whether the entire period of two years, one month and eighteen days of Jupiter bhukti, in Jupiter dasa, was good. No. Only certain sub-sub-periods in Jupiter bhukti would have been favourable while a few might have been troublesome. Yet, on the whole, it will be good. If you observe, you will understand that the antaras of those planets which were good in Jupiter bhukti, will prove to be very beneficial to a great extent when their bhuktis in Jupiter dasa operate. Similarly, the adverse antaras of the few planets will be undesirable during their bhuktis to a great extent.

A thorough study of Dasa system, progression and transit are needed to pass correct judgment. Detailed explanations will appear in subsequent issues.

Further, please carefully study the chapter "Krishnamurthi Padhdhathi" which will be published part by part from 1964. You will find that Astrology is made easy and simple. Further it proves that Astrology is a wonderful and mysterious science.

MOLES AND THEIR MEANING

Neck :—If the mole is in front of the neck, there will be grand success in the native's attempts and he will be able to save much money and increase his Bank position. He will become very popular and enjoy peace. He or she will rise far above the sphere in which they are born. It is likely that the native will receive honour and title. It is good to have a mole near the throat.

If the mole is found on either side of the neck, it is likely that he will be wicked and quarrelsome. He becomes easily irritated and will not relish suggestion from others. He will act according to his own conscience. A few culprits, who were hanged to death, were having the moles behind their ear especially on the right side. It does not mean that all will be hanged to death if a mole is found there. They will have sudden and miserable end and the cause of death will be accidental or unnatural.

If the mole is on the back of the neck, it does not promise fortune. Loss and failures are portended. Speculators having a mole in the back of the neck are the contributors of gain to the successful people. It will be good for them to forget speculation; they should not to go to races or interest themselves in betting or games. Chances of gain are for their opponents.

Nipple :—If the mole is on the nipple or very close to it, the male will spend much time with his wife or a good companion without minding his duty and business. He will care more for the pleasure of company. If the mole is bluish, he will be very submissive to them. He will waste money and carry out all the orders

of the lady. He will ignore his self-respect. A mole in the nipple in man shows that he will be pleased with the smile of a lady and will ever long for it. It may be of advantage to keep the mole covered.

In a woman, it is a good indication. She will be the mother of a child which will be very popular and prosperous. At least one of her children will be famous and receive honour all over the world. A girl must be proud of having a mole in the nipple.

MARS IN EACH STAR

The Zodiac is divided into twelve equal parts and each is called a Sign or Solar Mansion and is named Aries-Meshā, Taurus-Rishaba, and so on.

The same Zodiac is also divided into twenty-seven equal parts and each is called a star or a constellation or nākshathra. The stars are named—Aswini, Bharani and so on, up to Revathi.

All planets will give the results (a) according to their nature, (b) such matters indicated by their lordship, (c) modified by the sign they occupy, (d) modified by the constellation occupied by them, (e) by the planets conjoined with them and (f) those aspecting them, etc.

Now the various results of Mars occupying different stars are given below :

Mars in Aswini: The person will be very independent, bold, ambitious and pushful. "Pride goeth before a fall." Much of egoism and adamant temperament will bring ruin. He will be arrogant and pass caustic remarks. He is respected by people in high position. He will prove to be an excellent executive officer. He is undaunted and is capable of overcoming difficulties by his courage and confidence. He may make his fortune as a Mechanical Engineer, Military Engineer, Officer in the Defence department or the Police. He will have the mind to go to the front and actually wage war.

Mars in Bharani: A person born with Mars in Bharani, during Mars periods—especially Venus sub-period—will be very ambitious. He will be a faithful and reliable officer. He will be able to deal with all varieties of labour and handle any affair even at

critical times. He will be self-centred. He will spend lavishly on pleasurable pursuits and partners only. He will always blow his own trumpet. Boasting about himself is his main characteristic which others may not relish. He will lose his temper easily and control it equally quickly. He will try to come before the public and be popular. He will make fortune in transport, instrumental music, cinema, theatres, food materials, wood, surgical instruments, maternity, etc.

Mars in Karthikai: The person will antagonize all by being short tempered. He will be aggressive and quarrelsome. He will be energetic and excited. He finds pleasure in competing with others. He will be a good actor, dancer, musician, barber or surgeon. He may have sharp fever, eruptive fever and be pox-faced. Bleeding in the gums and pyorrhea may be his common ailment. He may act on impulse. He is careless in the use of sharp instruments. He will not cause injury to others but will himself suffer.

Mars in Rohini: These persons will use perfumeries and enjoy life in the company of the other sex. They may own lands and buildings and be rich. At least they will become rich during Mars periods. They cannot control themselves and will be considered to be very passionate. They will have many intimate friends. They are successful in their love affairs. Romance is one of their jobs. They enjoy all comforts in life, car, good furniture, bedding, garden etc., and a pleasant wife. They will serve in dairy farm, shipping, automobile, perfumery industry, navy, ladies' club, animal husbandry or deal in milk, butter, ghee, glass, mica, plastic, pottery industry; through music, cinema, photo, films; etc., IN RAMAYANA ALONE it is mentioned as evil.

Mars in Mrigasirisha: He will be very bold, courageous, pushful, impulsive and even rash. He will

be very shrewd, tactful and diplomatic. He will receive decent education and will qualify in Medicine or in Engineering after passing B. Sc. etc. He will have the sign board with all his qualifications and other particulars. He will have false pride also. Even in service he will assume much, pose too much and imagine that his services are indispensable. His ego may be undeveloped. A few may be employed in the Revenue department or in tea or coffee estates. A few may be in the Land Mortgage Bank or financiers for buildings, motors etc. A few may serve in fertilisers, if it is in Taurus or may engage in Postal, Press, Telegraph, Mechanical Engineering, Industry, etc,

Mars in Arudhrā: He will have quick grasp, retentive power and reproductive ability. He will be fortunate to have his higher studies in foreign land. He will not be an extremist. He will be God-fearing and law-abiding and will be a strict disciplinarian. He is best fitted to reorganise any department. He will be noble, magnanimous and generous. If he finds anybody committing mistakes, he will try to correct him, rather than punish him. A judge with Mars in Arudhra will try to bring about a compromise between the plaintiff and defendant, than pass a judgment by which one may gain and the other lose. He will be good at occult science and mathematics, service in radio, etc.

(to be continued.)

MARS IN EACH SIGN

Mars in Leo—Simha

Mars is a fiery planet. Leō or Simha is a fiery sign. It is the 5th sign of the Zodiac. Hence Mars is strong in triplicity.

So, the person having Mars in Leo, during the period of Mars will be very active, forceful and rise to responsible positions. He will be industrious and authoritative. He will be able to manage and handle any situation. He will organise satisfactorily and keep the labourers under control. He will be fond of friends. He will enjoy social and financial success. He will be generous and successful in his pleasurable pursuits. Yet occasionally, he will find that he is not able to keep under control his emotions and passions. He may be hasty in love affairs and act on impulse. He will be fearless, enterprising, conscientious, honest and true.

He will be best fitted to take up any public appointment or service under Government. If he speculates during the period of Mars, he will have gains. Investment in shares will give more dividend and permanent possessions greater yield. He can start an industrial concern of his own or be a good insurance agent. His intuition regarding the fluctuation in the prices of shares will prove to be correct. He will act in proper time and gain.

Evil aspects of planets to Mars makes one militant, adamant, argumentative, aggressive and atrocious. He will have enemies, but will face all difficulties with courage and confidence. It shows disappointment if Saturn afflicts. Venus, afflicting Mars, threatens sorrow in love, separation or bereavement of the partner. Jupiter shows extravagance or death of a child. Sun threatens trouble through superiors or Govern-

ment. Moon, afflicting Mars by adverse aspects, protends rash action, over-trading and loss through speculation. Rahu or Kethu conjoined with Mars in Leo gives peculiar diseases. They may be of tumorous character. There may be injuries due to accidents or difficulties through operation. If it happens to be the 12th house, imprisonment or hospitalisation may be expected in their joint periods. Mercury, afflicting Mars, shows fault finding, restlessness, loose temper, and loss by deceit, fraud, pilfering, thieving or forgery. He may conduct strikes or carry on false propaganda.

Good aspects to Mars indicate a love for inventions, instrumental music, dance, ability in Mechanical Engineering, etc. He may gain much in the later part of life. His health will be robust.

Mars in Virgo—Kanni

Virgo is the 6th sign of the Zodiac. Mercury is its lord and it is an earthy and common sign. It is inimical to Mars; yet people, born with Mars in Virgo-Kanni, will be intelligent and interested in Engineering, Science and will be original. He may try to gain reputation or to have greater authority and power. It is not unlikely that the person meets with adverse results and reversals. He may have much opposition and his enemies may bring about his downfall. His juniors may be promoted and the native will be annoyed, irritated and occasionally reverted. He may earn through trade in spare parts, repairing old ones and selling second-hand goods or through Press, Mechanical engineering, Telegraph department, Supply of materials to the Defence department, contract with the Police, Military and Industries department and through independent and general business. He will be quick-witted, tactful and intelligent. He will prove to be good in medicine, surgery, chemistry and typing and may serve in such departments.

He will be careful about his diet; yet his bowels and the nervous system may suffer, especially in the conjoined periods of Mars and Mercury.

Mars in Virgo brings depressing telegrams, informing him that his friend had passed away. It is not ruled out that he may quarrel with his friend and get separated. In his own industry, there will be labour trouble, strikes, etc., and he may also suffer due to overwork.

Mars in Libra—Thulam

It is the 7th sign of the Zodiac ruled by Venus. It is an airy, movable and positive sign.

Therefore Mars in Libra gives the native intuitive mind (clear thinking), correct judgment, keen observation, and enterprising nature. He will occupy a position of authority. He will be a successful businessman. He will also be an able advocate, judge, assessor or surgeon of the abdominal region for hernia, appendicitis, etc. Wherever he goes, whatever he does, he will find much competition. Yet, he will come out successful. His enemies, competitors, etc., may be out-lived by him. In matrimonial affairs, he or she with Mars in Libra will have many rivals—yet finally, he or she will be selected and married. In pleasurable pursuits, he will be impulsive; in love affairs very rash; the opposite sex has to exercise control. It is also likely that he invites troubles by such rash & violent action. To many people, Mars gives marriage early in their life. If it is afflicted, they will have petty quarrels often. Those who have Mars afflicted by Venus, will get married late in life and will have difficulty or disappointment in married life.

The native becomes wise when he completes the Mars period, as he would have experienced all varieties of troubles during its dasa. He will be specially unlucky if Uranus squares Mars.

CANCER (Katakam)

By

ARUDHRA

(Modern Astronomical and Astrological Research Institute,
13, Brahmin Street, Saidapet, Madras)

Cancer is the fourth sign of the Zodiac. (The first sign is Aries, the second is Taurus, the third is Gemini, the fourth is Cancer and so on.) This sign is also 30 degrees in longitude and extends from the 90th degree from Vernal Equinox (or Aries, Mesha 0 degree) to the 120th degree.

Punarvasu (Punarpushyam) 4th quarter (pada), Pushya (Poosam) and Aslesha (Ayilyam) are contained in the sign Cancer.

According to Sayana system, nowadays, the Sun enters the sign Cancer (the crab) approximately on the 21st June and passes through the sign for over 30 days and leaves it on 23rd July. If one's birth date falls within these dates, one is called a Cancerian, as the Sun will be found in Cancer, according to Sayana system. Sun will move just less than one degree a day through this sign. Therefore the date of birth will indicate the approximate degree occupied by the Sun at birth time. For example, if one was born on 22nd June, Sun will be found in the first degree of Cancer, as Sun enters this sign only on 21st June. If the birth takes place on 30th June, Sun will be found in the 9th degree. On 1st July, 10th degree, on 11th July around 20th degree and so on.

According to Nirayana system, Sun will, throughout Kaliyuga, enter Cancer or Kataka approximately on 17th July and after transiting the two and a quarter nakshathras or constellations found in this

sign, enter on 17th August the next sign, namely Leo or Simba. All those who are born between 17th July and 16th August will have the Sun placed in Cancer in their horoscope (Nirayana system). Therefore, according to Sayana system, people born between 21st June and 23rd July any year will have their Sun marked in Cancer, whereas, according to Nirayana system, people born between 17th July and 16th August any year will have their Sun entered in Cancer.

Cancer is the first sign of the watery triplicity, the others being Vrischika and Meena. Its quality is cardinal, movable or chara. It is a feminine and fruitful sign. It is a mute sign too. If, for instance, a malefic like Kethu, happens to be posited in Cancer in the second house, it indicates defect in speech; the native may be even dumb. Cancer is one of the five Prishtodaya rasis (Mesha, Rishaba, Dhanus and Makara are the other four signs rising with their back.) Cancer is a nocturnal sign (Gemini and all Prishtodaya signs are termed nocturnal signs). It is a tropical sign, and a sign of long ascension. When Sun is in Cancer, it will be in the northern hemisphere and so Cancer is also termed a northern sign.

This sign is symbolised by a crab. It does not mean that the crabs are wishy, nor the people born in Cancer. But the type of people born between these dates are called the Teacher or the Prophet, because they can teach or preach or recite or act or speak in public and carry the gathering with them.

Cancer is governed by Moon. Jupiter gets exalted here, its highest point of exaltation being 5 degrees, while Mars is debilitated in this sign and is said to be completely debilitated (Parama neecha) in the 28th degree. To Sun, Cancer is a friend's sign; to Mercury, Venus and Saturn, it is the enemy's quarters.

Physical features : Clumsy body, slender limbs and powerful claws are the peculiarities of the crab. People born in Cancer generally have a large upper body. As age advances, they acquire, by over-eating, a prominent abdomen. Face is wide between the ears, and the mouth will be large with nice teeth of chalky colour. The hair will be brown and the complexion pale. As the limbs are extremely slender when compared to the large upper body, the whole body appears top heavy and one will walk with a rolling gait. Generally, dwarfs are born in this sign.

Characteristics : The ruling planet of Cancer is the Luna or the Moon. Juliet says, "Oh, swear not by the Moon, the inconstant Moon!". But in Odtia Masfield says "The Moon, the inconstant, keeps her will." Cancer-born natives are remarkable for a changeful life. They have many ups and downs. Moon gives them fertile imagination, delighting in strange scenes and adventures. They can adapt to others' nature and quickly absorb others' ideas. They are often emotional and over-sensitive and also sympathetic. They are somewhat sentimental and talkative. Due to extreme sensitiveness, there will be a high degree of nervous irritability. They ably move with the public to gain some position of wealth or honours. Just as one can see the Moon either, waxing or waning, either as Full Moon or as New Moon, so also one can find the Cancer-borns timid on some occasions and very courageous under other circumstances. Generally, they are timid to face physical danger, but are brave in mental or moral attitude. Their temper is also changeable. Anger comes and goes in quick alternation.

Cancer, being the fourth sign of the zodiac and the fourth house, indicates about one's domestic environments. Cancer-borns are fond of home, family and its

comforts. They have a tenacious memory, especially for family or historic events. Fear of ridicule or criticism makes them discreet, diplomatic and conventional. They appreciate approbation and are easily encouraged by kindness. The ladies, born in this sign, are discreet and independent in many things. They are very laborious, though somewhat exacting. Their anger is short-lived and they hold no spite. Though lacking in physical strength, they are no hypocrites, but always have the courage of their convictions: they voice and mildly defend them too. As the fourth house shows estates, evil planets herein show that there will be difficulty in acquiring wealth. It is also likely that inheritance is lost through relatives or through children or speculation or by love attachments and pleasurable pursuits. Such experiences will be only in the first part of the life of the Cancer-borns. In the latter part of their life, they will have grand success and prosperity. Generally, all Cancer-borns inherit money, property, kingdom, etc., but it comes to them only with great tardiness, or in spite of various hindrances, impediments and obstacles. In advanced years, their children are often the source of protection.

Cancer is said to be the sign of sensitive people and mediums. The higher vibrations of Cancer give the endowment of clairvoyance and a keen feeling for art. So the Cancer-borns have the psychic and mediumistic faculty. Many magicians, mimics and actors are born in Cancer.

Most of the Cancer-borns are sensitive, retiring and unassuming. If they are ignored, overlooked or neglected, they become moody and also peevish. Like the elephant, they will never forget.

One will be lucky to have a partner born in Cancer who will be romantic and imaginative. The Cancer-

borns recapture the golden moments of the past and keep the partner cheerful and enthusiastic.

Cancer being a watery sign, the native can be easily influenced and will adjust to circumstances even as water takes the shape of the vessel in which it is kept.

Water is not compressible. So also Cancer-borns, when coerced, become very stubborn and determined.

Cancer, being a movable, watery sign, even as water runs in a river, many Cancer-borns lead a wandering and restless life, thrown this way and that way by emotions and imagination, by which they are completely ruled. They have rarely the necessary showmanship and push to come to the fore. Anyhow, it is, from the state and position of the Moon at birth, that the opportunities and chances can be reliably assessed.

In love affairs, once their love is given or their affections centred, they are strong and true. They will never give up unless the partner does something very drastic. Generally, they pour out boundless affection. That is why the relatives and friends enjoy real happiness in being underneath the Cancerian's roof. The Cancer-borns are famous for true hospitality.

They tend to miss many an opportunity, being in the habit of pondering over a thing over and over again and put off the requisite action promptly at the proper time. When they are ready to move, they will find that the chance has slipped away. They will be undecided as to whether to purchase a lottery ticket or not, and pass on many weeks in this way and when, finally, they decide to buy, they will find that the lottery had already been drawn. One will delay buying an umbrella or a raincoat but when he buys one, the rainy season would have come to an end. This should not be cultivated.

Cancer-born natives have the deep feelings of loyalty and responsibility. If they decide upon a plan, they stick to it with dogged determination till success attends their efforts at last. They are much more interested in getting small sums of money from a variety of sources than a big and sizable amount from one source. Anyone, getting a considerable lump amount in any single business, is not likely to be born in Cancer.

Cancer-born natives realize the fullest significance of money and they are a little too personal.

He may conquer the trials in his life, yet he does not forget them easily. They are ever brought to memory. A father who, from a humble beginning, rose up to a high position later, will, even though he is affluent, will constantly keep before his children the poverty in which he once lived.

Cancer-born natives are ultimately fortunate. They will appear open and frank at sight, but, in reality, they are not so, as they hide much from others. They are impressionable and magnetic.

Characteristics to be corrected: He should not be impatient. People born in Cancer, with Saturn rising in the Ascendant, alone will be patient. Mars rising in Cancer makes one short-tempered also. Hence patience and endurance are to be cultivated. Don't be very sensitive and extremely selfish. Changeability and indolence are the other weaknesses.

Health: Being the fourth sign of the Zodiac and one ruled by Moon, the health of the Cancer-borns will be fragile in youth, but, as age advances, they will pick up health.

Cancer rules the chest and stomach. As Moon owns this sign and it indicates one's worry, etc., the

chief cause of their physical troubles will be only worry. They have to take care of both the pulmonary and digestive systems. If they control their mind, they can control their body with the help of a reasonable diet, proper physical care, etc. They suffer much but they can also endure much. They should not let their love of liquids lead to over-indulgence in the alcoholic kind. They have to guard against asthma, gastric disturbances and weak digestion. They should take care of the throat. Simple living is the best preventive. They should satisfy thirst with water and not with alcohol. A few suffer from rheumatism and sciatica. There are also indications of danger by falls and hurts from animals while travelling or residing in foreign countries.

Disease : Affections of both the lungs, flue, cough, asthma, bronchitis, pleurisy, tuberculosis, affections of the œsophagus, stomach, dyspepsia, flatulence, dropsy, beri beri, nervous debility, fear complex, hysteria, jaundice, obstruction of the bile, gall stone, worms and boils on the chest just below collar bone.

Finance and profession : People having the influence of Cancer are best suited to a commercial career, especially to the trade of a caterer. Many manage their own restaurants, coffee and tea stalls. Some run general stores, grocer shops, fruit stall, etc. Those who enter into service are employed in hospitals as male and female nurses, matrons, managers and secretaries in business, hire purchase regulators, undertakers, furnishers, etc. As Cancer-borns are historians and are interested in things of the past, they deal in antiquities; they collect curios. They get employed in the history section or archæological department: at least they will deal in second-hand articles.

Cancer being a watery sign, Cancer-borns are dealers in things derived from water: conches, pearls,

fish, etc. They also work as great sailors, sea captains, explorers and in the navy and submarine. Some may serve in the shipping department, and take active interest in imports and exports, transport or travels and in concerns dealing in milk products.

As Jupiter gets exalted in this sign, many born in this sign become successful preachers, inspiring teachers, eloquent orators, platform speakers, State ministers and popular advisers.

Mars, getting debilitated here, indicates the kisans, agriculturists and those working in gardens. Saturn in detriment shows that some will live by digging wells, excavating tanks or by diving in the sea.

Cancer being the 4th sign of the Zodiac, the natives will be interested in developing Vedic and sacred texts.

People, who are born in Cancer with the lord of the sign in the very beginning of this sign, will be rich in their infancy. Later, for a period of 36 to 43 years they will have many ups and downs. They may have to face difficulties after difficulties, one following the other. Only when they complete 46 years of age can they have peace and prosperity. Those born in Cancer with Moon in the centre of it, will have sufferings till they come of nearly 33 years of age. They will have a new cycle of bright and better life only thereafter. If Moon, the lord of the Ascendant, is in the end of Cancer, the native may have some difficulties in youth, but in his collegiate days and onwards, he and his family will enjoy the fruits of life to the fullest satisfaction. If Moon is in the beginning, then a maximum of 4 years of Jupiter dasa will be good. Later, the dasas of Saturn, Mercury and Kethu will be evil. Jupiter is lord of 6 and 9. Saturn is the lord of the eighth house or ashtamadhpathi. Budha is vrayadhpathi or lord of 12.

Hence, people born in Cancer will generally run the dasas of lords of 6, 8 and 12.

After Kethu's period, they will enjoy the benefit, through Venus, lord of the eleventh house ; Sun, lord of the 2nd; Moon, lord of the lagna and Mars, a Rajayogadhipathi. Hence people born in Asleshas especially those born towards the end of this asterism, can enjoy life for a major period of their life while those born in Punarvasu (Punarpoosam) 4th pada and Pushya (Poosam) stars have to undergo trials in the first half of their life, unless they have other mitigating influences in their horoscope. But people born in Cancer, ascendant with the Moon transiting in Kethu's stars Aswini, Makam or Moolam and in Venus's stars Bharani, Pooram (Poorvaphalguni) or Pooradam (Poorvashada) will have a good start in life and they will be successful.

Cancer-borns are careful where money is concerned. Being themselves very honest, they cannot tolerate dishonesty in others. Their tastes are but modest and hence they do not defray expenses on extravagant display. They value money for what it is worth and are very prudent. They accumulate wealth by dint of their own hard efforts.

Domestic environments: Cancer-born natives are devoted to their family. They love their home wherever they live. The home and the garden always keep them engaged. They derive pleasure here alone. They collect old things and store them in shelves and kitchen. Though they make constant journeys, they are at home only when they are in the home. They do not mind taking trouble to make their life comfortable. They invite friends and attend on them to their fullest satisfaction. Cancerians will prefer to have their business in their residential quarters or very close to it as they

prefer to be always at home surrounded by children and attended by a pleasing wife.

Friends and benefactors: As Cancer-born natives are hyper-sensitive and also unassuming, they have the great desire to acquire friendship but they do not have many long-standing and intimate friends—the Cancer-borns become moody and peevish whenever they feel that some friends neglect them or overlook them. But they will never forget the good done to them by friends and ever remain grateful to the core. They will recollect the old days and ponder over the benefits bestowed by friends.

Romance: For Cancer-born natives, life will be monotonous without romance. They will sacrifice their comforts, etc.; and be very loyal and affectionate. But they cannot impress upon the mind of the partner that they are sincere and true. The other sex is prone to feel that the Cancer-borns are fickle-minded and changeable while, in fact, they are remarkably stubborn and determined.

Marriage: Cancer-born natives enjoy their family life to the full and the home and the family are of great consequence to them. Marriage, therefore, will offer them an opportunity to have a well-settled life. Husbands, born in Cancer, will be mostly affectionate, adjusting and accommodative even though, at times, they may be exacting and fussy. A Cancer-born native will generally contract marriage with a girl who will pave the way for domestic comfort and further prosperity. They will manage to keep the wife cheerful and buoyant, pleasing her in all ways. They are devoted to their wives, and occasionally, they will interfere in household routine and thereby spoil their good intentions. Their trait is—and this requires correction—that they are often dissatisfied and will be indulging in criticism of something or other.

Girls born in Cancer are genuine in their love and are sincere in their devotion to husbands. Occasionally they tend to be moody. They feel satisfied with anything offered by their husbands. They prove good mothers to their children. They are adaptable and affectionate, dutiful and devoted, patient and pleasing, and sincere and sympathetic. They will spare no pains to attend to the needs of their husbands and offer them spiritual strength.

Children: Cancer-born natives take efforts to give good education to their children and they are excellent parents in the matter of providing all facilities and comforts to them. They will go to the limit of sacrificing even their own needs, if necessary, to avoid denial of their children's desires. They are never disheartened by the large size of their family. Their children also remain grateful, obedient, dutiful and faithful; they have great energy, courage and independence. They are very frank; they stand up for their rights and never submit to imposition. They are full of worries brooding over things that may happen, but they will never flinch in the hour of danger. They will perform deeds of heroism with a disregard of self which may amount to fool-hardiness. Their mind will be cool, calm, collected and sharp.

Handwriting: Moon, the lord of the sign, being variable in nature, the handwriting also will be variable; the formation of letters will be in different ways and shapes. Their letters will become larger as they go on writing. When they are in a good mood, they draw wavy lines beneath their signatures.

Lucky Day: Tuesday will be the day of success. Fridays give pleasure and profit. Wednesday is good for journey, investment and expenses. Thursdays are good for contacting bankers and arranging overdraft

accounts. To join a college for higher studies, or to go overseas or to contact foreigners, Thursdays will prove auspicious. Avoid Saturdays as disharmony, difference of opinion, depression, dispute, delay and denial will be the result generally. Mondays will give changeable temperament and success in efforts. Sundays are pleasant to have the company of close relatives and also to gain money. Also one should be lucky on the days when Moon transits in Mrigasirisha, Chitra and Dhanishta (Avittam) star days. Poosam (Pushyam), Aslesha (Ayilyam), Anuradha (Anusham), Jyeshtha (Kettai), Uthrabhadrapada (Uttirattadhi) and Revathi star days are to be avoided.

Lucky Colour : White, cream, red and yellow are lucky colours. Blue and green colours should be avoided.

Lucky Number :

2, 7 and 9 are fortunate.

1, 3, 4 and 6 are good.

5 and 8 are to be avoided.

Lucky Gems : Diamond, pearls, ruby, yellow sapphire. Avoid blue sapphire and emerald. Blue colour shows opposition and emerald will not allow

God or Goddess to be prayed for :

For health : Goddess Gowri, Uma.

For finance : Lord Narayana and Goddess Lakshmi.

For success and prosperity : Lord Murugan and Ganesh.

Places : Canals, rivers, lakes, seas, wells, springs, brooks, sinks, sedges, ditches, marshes, trenches,

wash-houses, cellars, pumps, fisheries, dairy farm, car stand, cart stand, common sewers, wharfs and fields near the sea.

Products: Milk and milk products, silver, tea, petrol, shipping, commerce, business, all liquids, fruits, coffee (liquid), rubber, greens, cabbage and mushroom.

Countries indicated: Holland, Scotland, New Zealand, North and West Africa, Mauritius, Anatolia near Constantinople, Paraguay, Stockholm and Menguerelea.

Towns represented: St. Andrews, Deptford, Manchester, Rochdale, York, New York, Algiers, Amsterdam, Berne, Cadiz, Constantinople, Genoa, Lubeck, Magdeburg, Milan, Tunis, Venice, Vincentia and Medenbourg.

Animate and inanimate objects: Paspalum, plantains, Dhurva grass, fruits, bulbs, fragrant leaves, cocoanuts, barley, wheat, rice, sugarcane, forests, ministers, kings, fishermen, honest persons, those who sacrifice their comforts, counterfeits, bulbs, roots, fruits, worms, reptiles, poison, robbers, husk-gram, physicians. etc.

Characteristics to be corrected: They have to overcome their timidity by their efforts with practical results. They should avoid inferiority complex. They should try to have something stable upon which they can pin their hopes. They should not be over-anxious about the future. They should not be passive and lazy and should not pay attention to sentimentalities and vanity. They should not control emotions and develop the spiritual side. They should not be vindictive. And success will be in store for them.

ARE YOU RUNNING SUN PERIOD? KNOW WHAT TO DO AND WHAT TO AVOID

K. GANAPATHY

Sun runs its period for exactly 6 years, all the nine planets have their sub-periods in the order given ; each has its own duration and it is not equally divided. Thus, from the date of commencement of Sun dasa, the sub-period of Sun will run for 3 months and 18 days, followed by the sub-periods of Moon (6 months), Mars (4 months 6 days), Rahu (10 months 24 days), Jupiter (9 months 18 days), Saturn (11 months 12 days), Mercury (10 months 6 days), Kethu (4 months 6 days) and Venus (1 year).

Quintessence of a Sun period:

By Nature: Sun will bring name, fame, reputation, honour, popularity, prosperity, steadiness, soundness, solidarity and permanency.

Physical: It offers immunity and resistance against infectious diseases. The native's physique will be sturdy and robust. He can stand the strain even when he overworks. Recovery from illness in any evil sub-period will be quick as the native's constitution is strong. The native will be active and will attend to his duties without taking the required rest. So Sun-native will be impatient to remain in the nursing home as a patient till he is completely cured.

Mental: They will be forceful and highly magnetic. Their emotions will be fully active. They will be genuinely kind and warm-hearted. They will be practical with regard to their ideas and ideals. They will love a rural atmosphere more than urban surround-

dings. They will choose their habitations in remote places far removed from the maddening crowd. If a person purchases a land or a farm during the period of Sun, he will take to farming as a hobby or will undertake it as a business proposition as Sun offers grand success in this pursuit.

Sun is called Dhanvanthri. So one may have the inclination to learn Ayurveda (if Jupiter and Mars are conjoined with Sun), or Homeopathy (if Uranus is conjoined with Sun or in the star of Sun), and prove to be a successful practitioner.

One may or may not be particularly religious during the earlier periods. But when Sun begins to rule, the native will turn to religion especially when Sun has some connection with Jupiter. He may even engage himself in religious activity doing meritorious deeds.

Such matters which have been vague and undecided all along will be sharply defined by Sun. One will assume a more positive tone. Sun will enthuse him to take quick and correct decisions.

He will know when to approach the officers in high position for their favour and how to influence those who will be really helpful, and whose suggestion, advice and assistance will be of great advantage to him.

What can one expect?

The native can expect interesting happenings in his business. If he is in service, he will look for promotion and permanency. Popularity will be achieved through publicity in newspapers and periodicals. It is possible to have the unanimous approval of the shareholders and he can launch fresh and big schemes which will progress satisfactorily. If he is a minister

and if he brings in any taxation measure, it will be well received even by the tax-payers and share-brokers. There can be no labour dispute, nor bad relations with servants. He will also work with enthusiasm. He will go ahead with his programme with confidence. His objectives will be improved and furthered.

Physical ability, mental strength, financial soundness and material advancement are offered by Sun slowly, steadily, surely, satisfactorily, and substantially. Warm cordiality, agreeable temperament, flourishing business and sound bank position are promised by Sun during his period, receiving assistance from those whom he may approach.

Whom to approach?

He will approach only those who can fulfil his desire. Whenever he has a question in his mind, he should not hesitate to approach those who are in power. He should not feel delicate and thereby delay. He should be bold and pushful. He should not be pessimistic, but should have the courage and confidence. Success is sure and certain. Whenever Sun receives aspect from Saturn, he will be having a feeling of inferiority complex. He will have his own fears, and will postpone everything. So, he should follow the above advice and not allow Saturn to have his way.

He can approach the Ministers, Secretary, Members of Parliament, Managing Directors, Principals, Government officials, Director of Medical Services, Director of Public Health, Appointing authorities, Appellate authorities, Directors-General, Tribunals, etc. He should not go to subordinates, who will give vain hopes and unnecessarily pull on for a long time and keep him in suspense, which is worse than disappointment.

How to approach?

When the native approaches another, he should not under-estimate himself, yet talk politely. He should be modest ; but, without any fear, he should put up his case strongly. Never should he forget to compliment and comment on the good done to many people by the person whom he may approach. In his conversation, he should mention that he is aware of his benevolent contributions. Even God is pleased by proper praise and prayer. But he should not exaggerate, nor lose his self-respect. He should have to talk on a man-to-man basis of equality. Those people who have Sun and Mars conjoined together should never despair. Even if they have a negative reply to start with, they should be slow to receive it. He should be discreet. He will serve his purpose by shooting his most convincing argument and surely winning him round. Those having Sun in close conjunction with Mercury will be clever and, by their tact and diplomacy, they will conduct themselves properly and will be successful. Sun and Venus, conjoined together, offer pleasant manners ; such people will ever be smiling and will somehow manage to come out successful though they may not be intelligent. He is sure to be afraid of only Saturn who will throw in numerous obstacles. Even when the high official calls him on the phone to see him, the peon at the gate will act as a "Nandi", and will not allow him to go to the officer straightaway, because Saturn would have sent, without previous engagement, a much higher official to discuss with his officer on an urgent and very important matter. So, such people will have to take the above advice, whereas others will naturally act as mentioned above during Sun's period.

What to do next?

Act on constructive lines. Keep your ambitions lofty. You will be able to launch fresh enterprises.

You will prove to be a good organiser. All policies so far contemplated and their merits and demerits discussed, will be decided. You will never relish to get tied up to routine and monotonous work. Your desire will be to expand and organise. Suggestions from others should not be discarded. You will find them useful and wise.

Come in contact with people holding high position. Take active interest in clubs and societies. Don't be dogmatic, imperious or dictatorial. You will be able to lead others and act creatively. In Sun's period, you will give your 'ideals a firm and practical footing. You will be highly respected and loved by your subordinates. You will extract work from them, recognise their service and strongly recommend their case for further promotion, etc. But, if your Sun receives aspect from Saturn, you will not oblige them, nor forward their papers to higher authorities. People generally say that their time is bad as it is the sub-period of Saturn; they may also add that their matters are not moving fast in their favour as Saturn has been unduly delaying, occasionally denying and mostly disappointing. So saying, they are depressed. Does Saturn come down to the earth to do you harm? It is after all a planet. Astrology explains how Saturn works. The officer who stands in your way, *without any valid reason*, may be either low-born, and ill-bred and he will be the "Avathar" of Saturn when you run your Saturn sub-period. Or he might have been born on a Saturday or in any one of the Stars of Saturn, i.e., Pushyam, Anuradha or Uthratadhi, otherwise called Uthrapathrapada, or in Capricorn or Aquarius as his ascendant without any modification.

If your post is not transferable, the day your Saturn sub-period is over, the officer will be transferred or he will retire or *he will pass away*. Then the person

who takes charge will do you justice, redress your grievance, and restore you to your legitimate position. He will be one governed both by Sun and Mercury, having been born on their days, star days, lagna, etc.

If you run other sub-periods in Sun, your officer will be noble, dutiful and just. You will also be magnanimous towards your subordinates.

If you are holding a post temporarily either in leave vacancies or a post which is newly created and which is extended year after year, Sun will make your post permanent and you will also be made permanent in service. Generally, permanency, promotion and prosperity, are portrayed by Sun, in the sub-period of Jupiter, Mercury or Venus.

What to avoid?

Avoid unrestrained utterances. Don't stand on formalities. Don't give undue regard for others' position. Aloofness, seclusion, detachment, shunning society, austerity are to be avoided. Otherwise, you will be disappointed. The bad qualities of Saturn should not overpower you.

Whenever passions are easily roused, it is for you to consider whether they are justified. Even when you are resentful or irritated, don't adopt any destructive course. Don't be violent. It will stir up only fresh opposition.

Precautionary measures for health : Constitution will be bilious and over-heated. During Moon's sub-period, you are liable to suffer from inflammatory diseases, usually epidemics. It will undermine your vitality if Moon is either lord of 6 or conjoined with lord of 6 or if Moon is in the constellation of lord of 6 or if it is in 6 or 8 or 12 to Sun. Prevention is better than cure. It will be better if you have re-vaccination.

If the sub-period is that of Mars and if it is either lord of 6 or conjoined with lord of 6 or in the constellation of the lord of 6, or in the constellation of the planet occupying the 6th house, or if it is in 6 or 8 or 12 to Sun, you may suffer from ill-health, from acute complaints of a very short duration, such as measles, poxes, accidents, injuries, burns, bruises or burns by the pouring of acids (Sun, Moon, Mars), high fever, plague, malaria, etc. Early treatment will prevent further complication.

During Mercury sub-period, you will suffer from mental depression, nervous breakdown, vitamin 'B' deficiency, dull liver, gas trouble etc. If Mercury is the Lord of 6, or satisfies any one of the other connections, be calm. Don't think of the past or the future. Don't magnify minor worries. Don't be upset. Actually ill-health is due to your mental strain. Unnecessary worries will tell upon your health. Leave everything entirely to God. Surrender to Him. Do your duty. Take Vitamin B Forte with liver extract. Be sure that your fortunate days are fast approaching. A person would have crossed the river safely. Yet he has to climb up the bank which is slippery. He needs help so that he can reach the bank without falling down. Real help can be had *if he completely surrenders to God*; for the moment remember that His help is necessary. If your efforts are needed, God will force you to make such attempts.

Jupiter, in its sub-period, causes ailment due to excesses. Limit your diet. Plethora and obesity may also cause trouble if Jupiter has any connection with 6th house. Blood disorders need good treatment. Avoid indigestible foods.

Venus, in its sub-period, may cause throat trouble, eye troubles and also disease in the generative system.

especially when it occupies the 2nd, 5th, 7th or 9th house from Lagna. All venereal diseases are caused by Venus. Removal of Uterus or ovary, sufferings from fibroid tumour bleeding, etc., are indicated by Sun and Venus.

Saturn, in its sub-period, may cause injury to the bone. Avoid chills and colds. Treat rheumatic pains early. By falling down yourself or something falling on you, you may fracture the bone. The combination of Sun, Saturn and Mars portend amputation.

Rahu and Ketu, in their sub-periods, will give such ailments as are indicated by the lord of the constellation in which they are posited at birth. Either may occupy the 6th house or may be in the constellation of lord of 6 or conjoined with lord of 6. Then only, they will prove to be harmful.

(Results of Uranus, Neptune etc., will appear later after the students learn progression and aspects.)

Finance and fortune : Steady income and sure rise in life can be had during the period of Sun. You can expect good returns from permanent possessions. Arrears will be recovered. Pending bills will be realised. But don't be extravagant. Mars, connected with Sun in any manner, will force you to spend lavishly. Jupiter shows heavy expenses to maintain false prestige. Saturn and Kethu threaten waste and loss. Hence, if you are careful, you will be able to save satisfactorily. *'Make hay while the Sun shines'* will prove to be true.

Prosperous profession : Service in all departments under the Government, public institutions, mint, stock exchange association, medicine, drug etc. will be fruitful. The products in which one can make his fortune may be referred to in the previous issue of this magazine in which the products of Sun have been given. Sun

and Moon show that one will be a mechanic or a nurse. One may have success in business, or one will be serving in the Navy, Port Trust, Harbour, Shipping, Trade, Commerce, Cinema, Music, dance, breweries, fishery, textile etc. [Some of the combinations being Sun, Moon and Mars] (in 6 or 10) : Navy—Salt; in 3. Boiler Inspector.

Sun, Moon and Mars in 7: Breweries, drinks, bar, beverage.

Sun, Moon, Mercury: Textile, commerce, telephone clerks.

Sun, Moon, Mercury, Mars: Typists in such departments as above.

Sun, Moon, Venus, in 2: Music.

Sun, Moon, Venus, in 6 or 10: Shipping, Port Trust, Harbour: Dairy farm.

Sun, Moon, Venus, Jupiter in 5: Cinema, Receptionist, Customs.

Sun, Moon, Mercury, Venus in 2, 6 or 10: Dance: Sanitary Engineering.

Sun, Moon, Saturn and Venus in 2, 6 or 10: Fishery, Petrol, Mine.

Sun, Moon, Saturn: Conch shells, mine.

Sun, Moon, Saturn, Mars: Submarine, Tunnels.

Sun, Moon, Rahu: Medical department in Women's Jail, etc.

Sun, Moon, Mercury, Rahu: Contractor in the Jail Department.

Sun, Moon, Venus: Milk dairy.

Sun, Moon, Venus, Mars (Mars for heating): Pasteurised milk supply.

Sun, Moon, Venus, Saturn (Saturn for refrigeration): Ice cream supply, etc.

Sun and Mars having connection with the houses 2, 6 or 10 will offer service in the military, police, industry, surgery, or one may be riding and training horses, wild animals; or become a circus manager, hunter, explorer etc.

Sun and Mars: Defence Department, Military Surgeon.

Sun, Mars and Jupiter (Jupiter for law): Police, Law and order. Police surgeon.

Sun, Mars and Saturn (Saturn to end one's life): Military, to fight and inflict death.

Sun, Mars and Saturn: Any of these very strong and in fiery signs, gives chances in their periods to go to the war front.

Sun, Mars and Saturn in earthy signs: May give service in the headquarters during peace-time, if Jupiter aspects them.

Sun, Mars and Saturn in airy sign: Air force, parachute, etc.

Sun, Mars and Saturn in watery sign: Navy, submarine.

Sun, Mars, Mercury: Military accounts, military engineer, typists, mechanical engineer, military contractor. Govt. Press, P.W.D., Post and Telegraph services, signallers etc.

Sun, Mars, Mercury, Saturn: Stenographer.

Sun, Mars, Venus: Military transport, car drivers, military stores and food department, lady surgeon.

Sun, Mars, Venus, Jupiter: Animal husbandry.

Sun, Mars, Venus, Saturn: Slaughter house.

Sun, Mars, Rahu in 6 or 10: Officer in Jail department.

Sun, Mars, Rahu, and Saturn in 2 and 12: *a prisoner.*

Sun, Mars, Rahu and Sani in 6 or 10: He who executes and works in gallows.

Sun, Mars, Venus and Sani (Sani to kill): Military slaughter-house, Ground Engineer.

Sun, Mars, Venus and Jupiter (Jupiter to protect): Ambulance in Military or Police dept.

Sun and Mercury: Literature, Science, banking, accountancy, commerce, engineering, industry, mathematics, Postal, ambassador, interpreter, editor, publicity, advertisement, teacher, sculpture, painting, books, periodicals, newspapers, reporters, correspondence, broker, auctioneer, telegraph, radio, typist, stenographer etc.

Sun, Mercury, Jupiter: Banking, Ambassador, editing, publicity, advertisement, teacher, etc. Engineering administrative, Head Offices.

Sun, Mercury, Mars: Govt. Press, Auctioneer, Telegraph.

Sun, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter: Books, Periodicals, Newspapers.

Sun, Mercury, Mars, Uranus: Radio, Teleprinter.

Sun, Mercury, Saturn: Shorthand writer. (Mars : machine—Saturn : to shorten—Mercury : letter.)

Sun, Mercury, Mars, Saturn: Mining Engineer, Stenographer.

Sun, Mercury, Venus: Transport Engineer ; Sculptor, Chemical Engineer.

Sun, Mercury, Venus and Mars : Architect in Government Departments.

Sun, Mercury, Moon, Venus : Painter, Photographer ; Dairy farm—Water works Engineer—textile/rayon Engineer.

Sun, Mercury, Jupiter : Reserve Bank, accounts, editor, publisher.

Sun, Mercury, Jupiter, Mars : Auditor, military audit, land mortgage bank accountant, accounts department ; Shares department ; Directorate of Estates.

Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus : Income-tax Department ; subordinates ; Civil Court Judges, All India Radio.

Sun, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Mars : Income-tax Officers, Commissioners, Sessions Judge, I.A.S. Officers.

Sun, Moon, Mercury, Jupiter and Mars : Sales tax, commercial tax officers etc.

Thus, it is possible to assess correctly the nature of one's profession by considering the planets which are, in any manner, connected with houses 2, 6 or 10.

N.B.—It is not necessary that all these planets should be in close conjunction in either 2, 6 or 10 ; e.g., Sun, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Mars indicate Income-tax officer. How? Sun stands for Government. Mars for authority and for success in competitive examinations or to get selection grade ; Jupiter is for gain of money and position ; Mercury for inspection of accounts ; and Venus is for assessment and judgment. So, this combination indicates Income-tax officer. All these planets need not be in one house. It is enough if Sun is in Revati star and any one of the rest is in

Bharani star. Then Sun in Revati star has to give (1) its own results; (2) the result of the lord of the sign PISCES where Revati is, i.e. Jupiter; and (3) that of lord of the star, i.e. Mercury. If any other planet is in Bharani, then the planet has to offer its results and those of the lord of the sign Aries where Bharani is, i.e., Mars, as well as the results of the lord of Bharani star, i.e., Venus. Thus, Sun in Revati and another planet owning 2 or 6 or 10 in Bharani can offer Income-tax Officer's post.

It is said that the combination of Sun, Mercury, and Mars denotes Typist in the Defence Department, Military Engineering, etc. as Sun shows security of service in the Government, Mercury for writing, or Engineering, and Mars for machinery or military. It is enough if Sun is in the 3rd and 4th padas, of Mrigaseerisha when it is under the influence of Mars, lord of Mrigaseerisha, and Mercury, lord of Gemini, where this half of Mrigaseerisha is. Also Sun may be in the first half of Chithra star when also Mars, lord of the star and Mercury, lord of Virgo (Kanni) will influence Sun. Thus, *the position of a planet in the zodiac gets the results of the planet modified* by the lord of the sign in which it is and also the lord of the star which the planet occupies. Suppose there is a bright light in a circular glass room. The room has 12 window panes and each is of a different colour. If one walks outside the room in the circular verandah, he will see that the colour of the light inside the room gets changed as he passes through different coloured window-panes. So he will note the same light in 12 different colours. Suppose the verandah is also provided with glass panes and they are 27 in number. Then when he goes round the verandah, he will find that the colour of the light inside the room is modified first by the window panes of the room and then finally

by the window panes provided for the verandah. Thus, the nature of the planet is modified by the lord of the sign in which it is posited, and the lord of the star occupied by the planet.

Suppose one is born in Aquarius. If Sun occupies the star of the lord of 2 and 11, viz. Jupiter, one will come by a fortune. It is not necessary that one should have Sun conjoined with Jupiter. If Sun is in Punarvasu, especially 4th quarter, or Visakha or Poorvaphrapada, one will come by fortune *during the combined period of Sun and Jupiter and not throughout his life-time.*

Journeys: You will have opportunities to make journey during day time. Generally, night travels will not be relished. It may be uncomfortable and occasionally unfortunate also during Sun periods.

Who will be your real friend? Those who are born in Leo as ascendant, or on Sundays, or when Moon or Sun transits in Karthikai, or Uthram or Uthrashada stars, will be your good friends. When you run Sun's period and Mars sub-period, those born in the first quarter of Karthikai will be helpful. If the period is that of Sun and Mercury, people born in Uthiram star will contribute to your success. Sun and Jupiter show Uthrashada first quarter. Sun's period and Venus sub-period indicate that people born in Karthikai 2nd, 3rd and 4th padas or Poorvaphalguni stars will lend their assistance to you. Sun and Saturn period, when they jointly operate, will indicate that people born in the 2nd, 3rd and 4th padas of Uthrashada will help you. If the sub-period is ruled by Kethu, natives born in Makham star will do good or evil to you depending upon the nature of the sub-lord Ketu-Kethu's star in Sun's sign. If the sub-period belongs to Rahu, find out in which sign it is; and note

the lord of that sign; if the lord and Rahu have to offer you beneficial results, people born in Rahu's stars and the star of the lord of the sign in which Rahu was, will bestow on you desirable events in life. Thus, you will find *how the change in the sub-lord, changes the person through whom you receive benefits*. This may be taken up for research. Note the car driver's horoscope, how he changes his master as and when the sub-period changes. It will be amazing to note that the lord of the dasa and the lord of the sub-period of the car driver will invariably be the two ruling planets of the owner of the car.

Business Partners: The partners may be of the same age or even of differing ages. During Sun period, never trust old people. They may make promises, but will not be really helpful. You may look for favour from superiors. In business, the Government officials will be helpful. Select such people who are born in Leo ascendant or on Sundays or on Karthikai, Uthram or Uthrashtada star days. Or the position of Sun in your chart may be the ascendant of your partner. Or the position of Sun in both the charts may be the same or in 3 and 11 (sextile) or in 5 and 9 (trine) to each other. Generally, whenever business is on a big scale necessitating a decent outlay of capital, partnership in business will be of a very common occurrence. Gain or loss depends on one's own sub-period. If one attributes the loss to his partner's misfortune and the gains to his ability, astrology says that he is incorrect.

Marriage and married life: Sun offers marriage in its period, if it is connected with houses 2, 7 or 11. It may occupy any of these houses; or it may be in the constellation of the occupants of the lords of 2, 7 or 11; or it may be in the constellation of the Lords of 2, 7 or 11 or in any manner connected with them. Then Sun will give the marriage in its period and in the sub-

period of that planet having connection with houses 2, 7 or 11, and forming good aspect with Sun.

Good understanding among the couple is promised if the Sun in one's horoscope is on the place of the benefic or benefics in the other's chart. If the Sun were to be on the place of Mars in the partner's chart, irritability and dispute are threatened. If it is on the place of Venus, they will have happy and harmonious life. If Saturn is in that position, either silence or repulsion is portended. Moon in that position promises peace and prosperity; Mercury in one, in the position of Sun in the other, is also auspicious.

Generally, people who remain unmarried for a long number of years will get married at least during the last sub-period in the Sun dasa which is governed by Venus.

Lucky colour : Orange, saffron, gold, yellow.

Lucky metal : Gold.

Lucky stone : Ruby, Onyx, Turquoise.

Lucky number 1, 4, 10, 13, 22, 28, 31, 37 and so on.

Lucky day : Sunday and those days when the star is Karthikai or Uthram or Uthradam.

Lucky time : When Leo rises in the East. God who will offer you luck, peace and prosperity is "Suryanarayana".

Stothram "Adhitya Hridhayam".

Lucky direction : East.